

# Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 401 Leah Arrived in City Z

"A live-in son-in-law?" Nora Xiao shouted, very astonished. She never expected Finn would be a son-in-law living with his wife's family.

Why did he choose that? Who's his wife? Nora wanted to ask more, but Finn Chen walked out together with Chastity Chu.

"Mr. Chen, then I will leave now," Chastity glanced at Finn with a mixed feeling. That Finn rejected the invitation of her grandpa shocked Chastity.

"Ok. See you soon," Finn nodded. He didn't mean to accompany her out. After all, many people were targeting them. He didn't want problems.

After Chastity left, in the backstage was only Nora, Wendy, and Finn.

Nora couldn't help but glance at Finn. She wanted to ask if he was the man who gave her ten spaceships in her live room. But Nora didn't do so. She guessed Finn would not admit that.

"If Lucas harasses you in the future, let me know," Finn turned to Wendy. He fisted Lucas on the stage. Based on his character, Lucas would surely revenge against Finn. But there're also possibilities that he would target Wendy.

"Ok," Wendy nodded lightly, somewhat guilty. She was so sorry that she caused many troubles to Finn.

...

Not too long after Chastity left, a bunch of Benz S600s drove in a row into the University of City Z.

Students on the campus avoided them in a panic.

Obviously, these cars were here to trouble a man—Finn.

"Bai's family moved so quickly. I guess that little Piano Prince will suffer a lot."

"Not necessarily. After all, Finn seems to know Chastity."

"So what? She is just a star. But the other is Lester Bai—a billionaire from a powerful family."

"You're right. And I believe Chastity won't offend Lester for the man."

At this moment, Finn walked out, followed by Nora and Wendy.

The cars located Finn fast and then parked a few meters in front of him.

Afterward, over twenty large men in black suits walked towards Finn coldly, looked so terrifying.

The leader demanded, deadpan, "What's your relationship with Miss Chu?"

"Huh. Who you are?" Finn replied. He knew these were from the Bai's family.

The man frowned. He never expected Finn would be so arrogant in front of them.

"Our boss wants to see you," The man added. On his way, he got to know what happened and that Chastity helped Finn.

There was no doubt that Finn had some connections with Chastity. But they couldn't find any useful information about Finn.

Therefore, they would never act rashly until they knew his real identity.

"I have no time. And I don't want to see your boss," Finn said lazily. Nora had told him something about Lucas's father—a billionaire who ran a jewel titan in City Z.

The name meant a lot to others. But for Finn, he didn't treat that an issue at all.

The man said anything. Lucas had urged him to test Finn about his identity before.

If he was frightened, needless to say, they knew Finn was just an ordinary man with no forces.

But his response told them Finn was not that simple.

The man didn't know how to handle the current situation.

"Mr. Chen, our boss just invites you for an appointment. It won't be too long..."

"Can you hear me? I said I have no time," Finn interrupted directly, a bit irritated by the man's words.

Those men got embarrassed by Finn's attitude. Meanwhile, they were more eager to know his hidden identity.

After taking a deep breath, the large man said in a deep voice, "Ok. I'll tell that to our boss. It's time to go."

Then he motioned for the others to get in the car and left.

Many onlookers were shocked.

How weird! The Bai's family arranged so many cars here but left with nothing.

Nora and Wendy were also confused. They were even ready to call the police if they beat Finn.

Finn had already predicted their reaction.

People thought that Chastity was just a star, But no one knew that she's the granddaughter of the old war master. Lester was nothing to her.

He understood that the 20-odd people came here to explore him. As soon as they found he was intimidated, Finn would be tortured.

...

Finn drove back to the hotel.

At the same time, Leah Lin arrived in City Z.

She saw Maura Xia waiting outside the airport the moment she got off.

"Maura, I heard that the waste came to City Z a few days ago. Did he come to you?" Leah couldn't wait to ask. She didn't mean to come to City Z, but Grant Xia told her that Finn was around Maura again.

Hearing this news, Leah was furious, thinking Finn was to bother her daughter.

So she hurried to City Z directly.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 402 A Blind Date**

"Mom, what do you mean by that? Finn is in City Z?" Maura Shawn demanded surprisingly. Why was he here? Why didn't he let her know? Maura thought.

"Don't you know that?" Leah Lin glanced at Maura suspiciously. Maura seemed to have no idea of Finn's location.

Thinking of this, Leah felt relief. That meant Finn had not come to bother Maura these days.

"Never mind. Anyway, you already divorced that trash. He's never your partner," Leah announced. That's exactly what she expected.

Maura frowned, speechless. But she was still fixated on Leah's words.

What brought Finn to City Z? Was he related to Sabin Liu who disappeared for no reason? Maura wondered.

"Honey. I'm here for two things," Leah remarked.

"The one is to see how's your work going in City Z."

"And the other is that your Auntie Gloria arranges a blind date for you."

"What?" Maura got a bit angry and said coldly, "Mom, I don't want that."

"Why? You divorced Finn Chen, which means you're single now. Why don't you find another man?" Leah interrupted.

"But mom, it's only a few days after my divorce. A blind date is too fast to me," Maura couldn't accept this. She did not expect that Leah would give her a blind date so soon.

Feeling Maura's anger, Leah persuaded gently, "I don't want to marry you off too. But Gloria told me the deputy Director of ZH Group happens to be single last month. She showed him your picture. The director likes you so much and wants a date with you."

"Mom, don't push me! You should know what Auntie Gloria is planning," Maura shouted in anger. Although she never saw the man, Maura knew he would probably be as old as her father.

The so-called blind date was an excuse to swap her for Gloria's promotion in that company.

Leah smiled, embarrassed. Surely she knew Gloria's real purpose, but she couldn't tell the truth to Maura.

"All Gloria did is for you. She's a kind person. And the director is just a bit older than you. Except for that, he has everything—two villas in the golden mile in City Z, four limousines, and even a 15% share of ZS Group. Only the shares are worth over four billion."

"Trust me. Your marriage with the man will change your whole life and even Shawn's Family," Leah said, increasingly excited.

Discouragingly disappointed, Maura responded, "Mom, I'm not a thing of you."

Leah frowned, "What are you talking about? I just don't want you to marry a loser again."

"Enough!" Maura interrupted angrily, "Finn is not a loser. He's the best husband in the past, in the present, and even in the future. Stop trying to find a man for me. That's none of your business."

After saying this, Maura turned around and left. Leah flew into a fury, "Maura! You are my daughter. How can you treat me that way?"

Leah chased Maura out of the airport.

As soon as they went out, they ran into Gloria Lin and Raina Tang.

"Hello. Auntie," despite being angry, Maura greeted the two politely.

Gloria nodded slightly, then surveyed Maura and praised, "How come I never find Maura so stunning?" Gloria was happy that she could use Maura's beauty to get promoted.

"Thank you," Maura answered. Honestly, she didn't like Gloria at all.

Hearing Gloria's words, Raina couldn't help but feel jealous of Maura.

"Yes. You are so beautiful. But it's humiliating that you have such an ex-husband," Raina teased.

Raina made no attempt to conceal her irony. But Maura didn't mean to take it.

"Maura. Does your mother tell me the blind date?" Gloria hurriedly demanded. She must ensure everything went well. That's why they rushed to the airport.

Maura replied coldly, "Yes."

Gloria nodded happily, "Then you should dress up and meet Director Wang tomorrow. Perhaps you'll have the wedding next week," she continued.

It's like Director Wang was a God to her.

Maura opened her mouth, "But auntie, I never said yes."

"Why? What do you mean? Do you know who Director Wang is?" Gloria screamed.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 403**

### **Second Uncle**

"That has nothing to do with me. I have no interest in him, "Maura Shawn tried to be calm.

"What? Are you listening to yourself? I suppose you forget you're a divorced woman. Do you know what a good luck that our Director Wang likes you?" Gloria Lin shouted.

"Anyway, I will not go to the blind date," Maura gave Gloria a cold look and then left.



Gloria flew into a fury and cast her anger on Leah Lin, "Leah. It seems that you need to work more on your daughter's education. I strived so hard to arrange that blind date. But she said no? Huh?"

Leah chuckled and hurriedly appeased, "Sorry. Maura seems to still think about her ex-husband. After all, they just divorced last week. When she recovered from the divorce, she will agree to a date with Director Wang."

"Finn? That failure? God. She has no idea how eligible Mr. Wang is. Without my efforts, on what earth can you have the opportunity to meet him?" Gloria announced with pride.

"Yeah. Thanks a lot. I'll repay your kindness after they end with a romantic relationship," Leah remarked with a smiley face.

Gloria continued, "Leah, honestly, Mr. Wang is very into your daughter. You only need to convince Maura to meet him."

"Sure. I'll do my best," Leah answered.

"Ok. Tell her that Mr. Wang is such an eligible bachelor. If she misses him, she will regret her decision," Gloria snorted coldly.

"Right. I'll inform Maura what you say," Leah nodded hurriedly. Her primary purpose of being City Z was to make Maura go to the date. If Maura could marry Mr. Wang, Shawn's Family would be well-placed to be rich and powerful.

"Inform? By all means, you have to bring your daughter to the HY Club tomorrow. Mr. Wang will be there," Gloria had already set the dating time and place with Mr. Wang.

If Maura wouldn't reach the club, she probably lost her job.

"Tomorrow? That's too fast. Maura is a bit willful. I'm afraid I cannot convince her so quickly," Leah answered worriedly.

"I said tomorrow. That's good enough to have our Mr. Wang wait for your divorced daughter. Is she doesn't come, I'll make you suffer too much to stay in City Z," Gloria announced, trying to intimidate Leah.

Leah was taken aback and nodded hurriedly, "I promise you Maura will be the HY Club tomorrow."

"I hope so," Gloria snorted and then left with Raina Tang.

...

On the way, Raina glanced at Gloria suspiciously, "Mom, why do you set up Maura with Mr. Wang? If they marry finally, perhaps Maura will pose a threat to us."

"She doesn't dare," Gloria sneered, "I know how Maura is like. Even if she marries Mr. Wang, she will not attack us. Probably she will thank us for the help," Gloria said confidently. In her eyes, Maura was deeply different from Leah—kind, soft, and even weak.

Such a person was easy to control and would bring her rising benefits.

...

Despite being mad, Maura accompanied Leah to arrive at the hotel.

Along the way, Leah was wondering how to bring Maura to the date.

"Maura. Don't you rent a house here?" Leah asked curiously. She didn't understand why Maura bring her to a hotel, but not her apartment.

"The apartment is too small to accommodate two people. Hotel is good," Maura replied. The fact was that her apartment was a high-end apartment with nearly 200 square meters.

She didn't want to bring Leah there. Otherwise, Leah would realize that she's the president of the KM Group.

Maura didn't mean to tell her the whole thing now.

"All right," Leah nodded slightly.

Then she remarked, "By the way, your Second Uncle called to invite us to dinner."

"Really?" Maura glanced suspiciously at Leah. She didn't believe that such a snobbish man would invite them.

"Yeah," Leah lied. That's just an excuse to trick Maura to go to the HY Club.

Maura frowned deeply. She guessed Leah was lying--the dinner was actually a blind date. But had Leah ever thought that she would make Mr. Wang embarrassed then?

"He hasn't met us for years. Now that we're in City Z, he wants to take this opportunity to have a chat," Leah continued.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 404**

### **Apologize**

"Okay, I'll go," Maura Shawn nodded without overthinking.

...

At the moment, Finn returned to the hotel.

He didn't know that many students recorded him playing "To Alice" and cooperating with Chastity Chu. They posted the video to many websites and social platforms, with some eye-catching titles.

"Chastity Cooperating with A Mysterious Man"

"Who Is the Impressive Pianist?"

Chastity enjoyed public attention all the time. Thus it's easy to imagine that Finn would make a splash that night.

The video fired the internet.

In just ten minutes, these videos were viewed over one million times. And after two hours, the viewership had reached over 18 million.

More and more people become curious about Finn, especially about his relationship with Wendy Lin and Chastity Chu and his outstanding performance.

Several professors from the Department of Modern Musical Instruments of the Conservatory of City Z hurried to the University of City Z, in a bid to hire Finn as the emeritus professor of their school.

But Finn had already left.

They had no choice but to ask President He to find Finn and inform them the moment he knew Finn's location.

President He had to agree. But in his heart, he didn't think Finn would come to the University of City Z again.

Besides, Karen Liu and Kyle Wu were looking for Finn, too. Unlike the professors, they wanted to apologize to Finn.

Finn fisted Lucas Bai more than ten meters away just in one punch. But Lucas was pretty skilled at Tae Kwon; even Kyle, who once joined the army, couldn't trounce him that easily.

And with Chastity's invitation to Finn and Bai's family's attitude, they realized Finn was not an ordinary person. After all, a titan like Bai's family dared not to get Finn back.

How terrifying! Karen believed that Finn was so powerful that even Lester couldn't frighten him.

Based on all this, Finn threatened to be a Martial Artist. He's not just a live-in son-in-law.

After they knew Finn had left, the two came to Nora Xiao.

"Why are you looking for Finn?" Nora glanced at Karen cautiously. She thought they wanted to trouble Finn again. After all, they're insulted by Finn over and over again.

"Nora. Relax. We just want to apologize to Finn," Karen smiled bitterly. He naturally guessed Nora's thoughts. However, at this moment, they hoped Finn to let them go easily. How did they have the nerve to challenge Finn?

"Apologize?" Nora was shocked. Why did the arrogant Karen offer to apologize to Finn?

That's so weird.

"Yeah. We should not target his girlfriend(Wendy Lin) before, in the HY Club. Thank God that Finn stopped us. We're so sorry about that. So, we want to apologize to Finn and Wendy. Could you please help us with that?" Karen begged.

Kyle was also very nervous at the moment. After all, his family was less famous than Karen's. Even Karen was so afraid of Finn, let alone Kyle.

If they didn't come to Finn now, Finn would get them back in the future. By then, even Wu's family would suffer a lot and perhaps get expelled from City Z.

Nora could see they're not pretending to be fearful.

Is Finn just a live-in son-in-law? Nora thought.

She still remembered the day she saw Finn for the first time. Dressed in a set of the bargain, Finn looked nothing more than an average man.

That day, she asked Finn why he didn't call the police. His answer was so confident—no one can stop us.

At that time, she felt Finn was too arrogant.

But later it turned out Nora was wrong. Finn only used two sentences to save Wendy.

Tonight was their second meeting.

On a hall filled with tens of thousands of people, Finn surprised them all with his "To Alice", making everyone obsessed with his performance and admire him.

He responded to Lucas's sneak attacks quickly.

He was invited by the worldwide popular actress—Chastity Chu.

All this showed Finn's difference.

Both Karen and Kyle realized the fact, as well. So they hope to make amends for what they did before.

"Okay. I'll call Finn," Nora decided to help them. She would like to give them a chance.

But Finn had the final say. She respected all of Finn's choice.

"Thank you, Nora," Karen became a little excited by Nora's words.

"I just hope you not to bother Wendy anymore," Nora glanced at Karen coldly.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 405 Sister-In-Law**

"Don't worry, I will not take advantage of Wendy in the future, I promise." Karen hurriedly patted his chest as he knew Finn wasn't that calm anymore. If he took advantage of Wendy again, it would be an understatement to say that he was playing with fire.

"Okay."

Nora nodded and then dialed Finn and explained his intentions.

Karen and Kyle want to apologize by treating them a meal.

Finn was not too surprised at hearing this news because he had an intersection with Karen that night, and Finn thinks that Karen was a smart person.

Tonight Karen must have judged something from Chastity or the White house's reaction, so he made this decision.

"Okay, I'll be there tomorrow." Finn nodded, better to squash enmity rather than keeping it alive. Since Karen and Kyle sincerely apologize, he will give them a chance.

Of course, there is another consideration. Let's say that the problem with Karen and Kyle has been solved. If Wendy encounters any trouble in school in the future, they must remember his face and give Wendy a hand.

"Finn has promised," Nora answered while she glanced at Karen and Kyle.

"Ah, what a relief."

Hearing Finn promised, Karen and Kyle couldn't help but breathe a sigh of relief.

"Nora, can you please tell Wendy to attend the dinner too? after all..." Karen smiled and didn't say anything further. Anyone could see that he apologized to Finn, but Wendy that he offended that night. If he could not get Wendy's forgiveness, even with Finn's mercy, it would be useless...



"Alright, I'll tell her to come." Nora nodded, feeling a bit complicated. Karen and Kyle are famous for their arrogance. From the entire university in City Z, there are only a few things that can make them afraid.

Nora hadn't thought about the day they came to her and pleaded her so lowly.

All this happened simply because of Finn.

The time came to the next day.

Finn drove to the gate of City Z University.

After arriving at the school gate, he can see Wendy was standing there all along.

Today her outfit was very casual.

There is a pair of white canvas shoes on her feet, a piece of Scottish-styled long-pants, a blue striped shirt, and a clean face without any makeup, which gives people a very pure vibe.

"Finn, you are here." Seeing Finn, the girl's pretty face subconsciously turned red. Although she knew she couldn't end up with Finn, every time she sees Finn, her heartbeat is fast.

"Well, get in the car." Finn nodded lightly, Wendy liked him, he could've easily seen it, but his heart still filled with Maura.

When He arrived at the HY club, it happened to be noon.

Karen and Kyle were waiting at the club entrance early. When they saw Finn, their attitudes immediately became polite.

They hurriedly walked towards Finn, and simultaneously: "Hello, boss..."

"Don't call me, boss." Finn frowned and interrupted the two of them. He didn't like the name.

Don't call him boss? What should they call him?

Karen was stunned, and then he hurriedly asked: "Then Kyle and I call you... Brother?"

"Whatever." Finn rolled her eyes, anyway, as long as it wasn't boss.

"Hehe, Brother, this way." Karen smiled and waved, Finn's attitude towards him and Kyle was better than he expected.

"Sister-in-law, this way."

Karen greeted Finn, and Kyle couldn't just leave Wendy like that, so he addressed her as sister-in-law.

Hearing this nickname was awkward, so Finn acted as if he hadn't heard it, and walked directly into the door.

Wendy at the back, her pretty face turned a little red, but she didn't make any excuses and directly followed Finn into the door.

HY Club is a well-known high-end business club in City Z, which is only open to members certified by the club.

Suppose you want to become a member of the Hongye Club. In that case, you must have a net worth of hundreds of millions, at least, and sometimes even hundreds of millions are just a stepping stone.

Finn is not a member of the HY Club, but Karen is.

Because the aunt is the major shareholder of the HY Club, he has a high membership level in the HY Club.

With a high level of membership, he can enjoy the best services of the HY Club.

While others are sitting down, Karen can book one of the HY Club's private rooms.

Usually, the service in a private room is not covered, whether it is the dishes or the quality of the service staff, they are all top-notch.

Karen has carefully prepared this meal.

During the meal, Karen's attitude was also shallow, even to a humble level.

He apologized to Finn, he even talked to Wendy in a very low voice.

Initially, Finn didn't care much about Karen. But Karen showed this attitude. So Finn gave Karen a face and said that he forgave Karen.

After a burst of gratitude, the meal was over.

Finn and Wendy walked out of the private room side by side, Karen and Kyle respectfully followed them behind.

They walked out the private room and walked to the lobby, Finn was planning to leave early.

At this time, several familiar figures appeared in his pupils.

Leah, Gloria, and Raina!

Their appearance made Finn a little confused.

He can understand why Gloria and Raina are here.

But Leah, isn't she lives in City C all this time?

Why she suddenly popped out in City Z?

Finn subconsciously walked a few steps forward, ready to ask questions.

At this time, a figure appeared in his sight again.

Seeing this figure, Finn's pupils suddenly shrank.

It was Maura!

Why is Maura here? !

Leah, Gloria, and Raina blocked Maura, so he didn't see Maura at first.

And He discovered that besides Maura and Leah, there was a middle-aged man in the seat.

This middle-aged man has a bright face, elegant temperament, and a gentle atmosphere all over his body.

This middle-aged man sat directly across Maura, looking at her while he put a smile on his face and satisfaction in his eyes.

Compared to the middle-aged man, Maura's pretty face is colder, and even in this coldness, she also shows anger in her face.

However, at this moment, Maura did not break out this anger.

"Finn and sister-in-law, this way..."

Seeing Finn acting motionless, Kyle thought that Finn could not find a way out, so he couldn't help but called him.

Kyle's voice caught the attention of Leah and friends.

Several pairs of eyes were looking at him.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 406 Blind Date**

Wendy Lin was astonished. Kyle Wu did not know Leah Lin and Maura Shawn, but she did. She met Maura and Leah in the hospital in City C, and Finn Chen held Wendy. Maura and Leah misunderstood Finn at that time.

Wendy did not expect that she would see Maura and Leah here again today.

What's worse, Kyle called her sister-in-law in front of Maura and Leah.

Now Wendy could not make it clear even if she made every effort to explain it.

As expected by Wendy, Leah got mad when she saw Finn and Wendy next to him. Then, she walked to Kyle, pointed to Wendy, and asked: "What did you call her?!"

"Sister-in-law." Kyle directly answered. Although Finn had never told Kyle the relationship between Wendy and him, Kyle discovered the two were intimate. So, Kyle thought they were a couple.

"Serious? Sister-in-law?! How dare you!" Gloria Lin sneered. She was mocking Leah on purpose.

Gloria's words immediately made Leah furious.

Leah walked up to Wendy and raised her hand to slap Wendy's face.

Finn stopped Leah before she hit Wendy indeed.

"It has nothing to do with her," Finn said. It had nothing to do with Wendy indeed. Wendy did nothing from beginning to end.

Thus, Finn must stop Leah.

"Trash! Get off me!"

Leah got mad. She didn't expect that Finn dared to stop her!

Finn Chen let go of Leah but gazed at Maura. He wanted to know why Maura was here, and who was the man sitting opposite her?

When Finn was watching Maura, Maura was also watching Finn.

However, Maura's eyes were calm at this moment.

Finn and Maura looked at each other silently. Silence did not remain until Leah screamed.

"Trash, are you deaf? Get me off! You can't hear me?!"

"Shame on you! You just divorced Maura a few days ago. Now, you have a fancy woman outside?!"

"How can you explain it to Maura?!" Leah yelled. The information, in her words, shocked Karen and Kyle.

Finn had already got a divorce?!

So, the woman was the mother-in-law of Finn a few days ago?!

"Well, Leah, your son-in-law is good at cheating. He still has relations with Maura but starts flirting with the bitch." Gloria sneered as if she was afraid that the misunderstanding would not be big enough.

Finn seemed angry: "Gloria Lin, Shut up!"

"Well, you feel bad when I call her bitch?" Gloria sneered. She thought that Finn was so bold. They had been discovered on the spot. How dare Finn protect her?!

"Auntie, you must misunderstand Finn. We don't have an affair," Wendy spoke anxiously. She didn't know Finn got a divorce. She hoped nobody would misunderstand Finn because of her.

After Wendy explained it, Leah got angrier: "bitch, shut up! Who do you think you are!"

Giving Wendy no chance to explain, Leah turned around and said to Maura: "Daughter, I have told you that your husband had an affair with other women. You didn't believe me. Now, you see it."

"The bitch in front of you is the one you saw in the hospital last time."

"This guy has had an affair with the bitch for a long time!"

"Is it so?" Maura raised her head. She looked at Finn with her pretty and pale face.

"No, Wendy and I are ordinary friends," Finn answered.

Finn didn't blame Maura for doubting him. In this scene, everyone would suspect it.

"What you mean?!" Leah sneered.

"I don't buy it! You must have an affair with the bitch!"

Maura said nothing. She wanted to believe in Finn, but she couldn't help but doubt it.

Kyle even called Wendy's sister-in-law.

Moreover, Wendy looked as pretty as Maura.

"Maura, although the bastard is disgusting, you should be happy."

"Now, you have a chance to see how bad the bastard is."

"From now on, don't care about the bastard, and got along well with boss Wang. He will treat you better!"

Gloria said with a small smile. Although she didn't know why Finn appeared here, Finn helped her a lot.

Without Finn, Maura would never have a blind date with boss Wang.



However, the appearance of Finn and Wendy made Maura completely give up.

Even though she was unwilling to go on a blind date with boss Wang, she would never reject it.

Blind date?

Hearing this, Finn frowned. Was Maura willing to do it?

Although he had divorced Maura, Finn will consider Maura at first no matter what happens.

So was this time.

Finn went forward and looked at Maura: "Are you willing to have a blind date?"

Maura looked at Finn and said nothing.

Finn felt upset.

"I am going to leave now. If you want to have a blind date, you can sit still and continue."

"If you are not, go with me."

Finn stared at Maura. He did not believe that Maura was willing to go on a blind date with the man opposite. He was more inclined that someone forced Maura to do it.

"Trash, what do you mean? Of course, Maura wanted to have a blind date with boss Wang, and no one forced her!" At this moment, Leah stepped forward.

Finn frowned: "Maura..."

"Little brother, you have divorced Miss Shawn. Now Miss Shawn is your ex-wife. You should call her Maura." At this time, the middle-aged man with an elegant temperament suddenly smiled and said.

Although boss Wang looked gentle, he seemed to threaten Finn.

"Fuck off!"

Finn suddenly raised his head and got furious.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 407 A Swordsman**

Finn's sudden anger shocked everyone, and they felt astonished.

Finn Chen was so angry, and boss Wang could not sit still.

How could Finn have such a terrible force?!

Looking at the shocked people, Finn also realized that he was a little rude.

After taking a deep breath, Finn calmed down.

"Maura, I want to ask you again. If you are willing to go on a blind date, sit still."

"If you are not, go with me."

After saying this, Finn stretched out his hand in front of Maura Shawn and quietly waited for Maura's response. He thought that Maura would follow him without hesitation.

One second, two seconds, three seconds.

Three seconds passed, but Maura remained calm, without any reaction.

Finn laughed at himself and suddenly withdrew his hand.

He understood what Maura meant.

Finn knew that Maura accepted this blind date, and no one forced her at all.

Finn thought himself foolish because he even believed someone forced Maura to do it.

"Sorry."

Finn took a deep breath, then turned around and walked to the door alone.

Finn thought Maura loved him, but it was just a joke.

In the world, no real love existed.

That was because everyone wanted a better life.

When Maura stayed together with Finn, he could not give Maura happiness but made Maura frightened every day. She may die at any time in the accidents caused by Chen's Family.

Therefore, Maura had the right to marry other men, and Finn has no reason to blame it.

Seeing Finn leaving in despair, Leah Lin and Gloria Lin were pleased.

Wendy Lin followed Finn with a worried look.

After exiting the HY Club, the endless HP River was outside.

Crash!

White lightning flashed the cloudy sky.

The rumbling thunder came immediately, and the big raindrops fell.

Finn did not hold an umbrella or take a taxi but walked in the cold raindrops.

"Brother Finn!"

Wendy followed him. It was the first time she saw that Finn would be so desperate. She also had distress.

"Wendy, go back. Let me alone." Finn paused and looked back at Wendy.

Wendy shook her head and cried: "Brother Finn, I'm sorry. I'm to blame. It was me who influence the relationship between you and sister-in-law".

"It has nothing to do with you." Finn interrupted Wendy.

"I divorced Maura because of other things."

After speaking, Finn turned around and left.

Wendy did not listen to Finn but followed Finn step by step.

They wandered in the freezing rain.

A few minutes later, a black bullet-proof Range Rover appeared in the rain.

This black bullet-proof Range Rover was slow, like a ghost, following Finn and Wendy, keeping a safe distance of 100 meters from Finn.

Finn did not notice the bullet-proof Range Rover and still walked on his own.

A few minutes later, Finn walked onto the bridge.

At this moment, the black bullet-proof Range Rover suddenly accelerated and rushed straight towards Finn.

The distance was very near!

And Finn was completely unaware at this time!

On the contrary, Wendy reacted first.

After seeing the lights approaching, Wendy directly pushed away Finn, who was still in a daze.

"Boom!"

A figure flew horizontally and fell slowly.

It wasn't until this moment that Finn realized what had happened.

At the moment, Finn got furious!

The black Range Rover didn't get a hit, so it turned around and ran into Finn again!

It ran like a thundering and robust horse!

Finn stood there, without any intention to dodge, but clenched his fists, allowing the anger to gush from the limbs.

Finally, the black bullet-proof Range Rover rushed to Finn as expected.

And Finn suddenly raised his head and punched!

"Boom"

As if Mars hit the Earth, Finn smashed the black bullet-proof Range Rover in too many parts!

In an instant, the flames filled the sky!

The fight just started!

A shadow dressed in a black uniform rushed out of the fire!

What was even more bizarre was that after rushing from the fire, the vigorous figure split into three instantly!

The three black figures, each holding a silver katana, pricked towards Finn from different angles.

"It was Three Sword Skill!"

Finn was astonished. Three Sword Skill was the unique secret technique of the Japanese swordsman Samuel.

Why was it here?

Could it be that the shadow in front of Finn was a disciple of Samuel?!

Finn had no time to overthink and immediately made a move.

However, he did not punch at any of the three figures holding katana, but at the air behind!

If someone were watching the battle at this moment, they would be shocked by Finn's trick, Finn must be crazy. Three katanas were already close to him. Why did he ignore it? Was he crazy?

Was Finn crazy?

Of course not!

He knew that the three figures with swords were fake from beginning to end!

They are phantoms!

The real swordsman was hidden in the dark when the bullet-proof Range Rover exploded.

Finn was waiting for the chance to give the shadow a fatal blow!

So, Finn seemed to hit the air, but he was forcing the swordsman to appear!

"How is it possible?!"

An incredible voice came from the air, and then a black figure appeared after Finn hit him!

"Boom."

Finn hit hard on the chest of the black shadow.

"Click."

The black figure fell, flying seven or eight meters away.

"Puff!"

As soon as the figure landed, he spitted blood.

"You... are you a Martial Arts Master?!" The black shadow staggered up and felt shocked.

Finn ignored the killer but walked towards Wendy and lifted Wendy.

Wendy, at this moment, had no breath. She looked pale, but her happy smile showed that she did not regret doing it.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - chapter 408**

### **Wendy's massive inner power!**



"Wendy..."

Finn murmured, and tears softly flowed from the corner of his eyes.

He never thought that Wendy would make such a move in that dangerous situation.

"Silly girl, you should've not done that..."

Finn sighed. With his current state, it might be better if he was the one who got hit by that bullet-proof Land Rover. It would've caused a smaller problem, suffering internal injuries at most.

But Wendy didn't know what stupid decision has she made.

She traded her own life for Finn's!

After taking a deep breath, Finn began to use his internal power and got into Wendy.

He must protect Wendy's life.

At this moment, Wendy is only hanging by a thread.

She wasn't a Martial Artist. She is just an ordinary person.

An ordinary person hit by a bullet-proof Land Rover running at a speed of 100 kilometers per hour would have shattered into pieces.

But that's not the case with Wendy.

She was just slightly injured.

Finn felt that somewhere in the dark, there was a power that protected Wendy from this incident.

At this moment, he must find out what power that protected her.

With doubts, Finn transferred the internal power from his body into Wendy's.

Soon, Finn's complexion changed drastically.

Surprisingly, Wendy also has incredibly majestic energy coming from her body.

The vastness and purity of Wendy's internal power far surpassed his current inner power!

Does she transform?

Or is it... the Grand Master?!

Finn tries to take a breath.

There is someone who intentionally put this energy into Wendy's body. And this energy probably had saved Wendy from that critical incident.

Who gave her this internal power?

What purpose does that person have?

In an instant, Finn had countless thoughts in his mind.

He had never thought that Wendy, who had an ordinary life background, would have such massive power.

Even if an ordinary person wants to put this kind of power into their body, they must at least periodically transformed her to make it possible.

Periodically transformed, at the very least, even if they transmuted, it is still challenging for the energy to stay.

Therefore, there is a high probability that the Master left the internal power in Wendy's body!

There is a possibility that there is a martial arts master standing behind Wendy's back!

Thinking of this, Finn couldn't help but retaking a deep breath. If it wasn't because of today's accident, he would have never known the big secret behind Wendy's ordinary looking!

After taking a deep breath, Finn calmed himself and began to guide Wendy's internal power to repair her internal injuries.

A few minutes later, Wendy's internal injuries were fully recovered.

However, for safety reasons, Finn called Davin.

He asked Davin to bring a few top doctors from the Warriors' League.

Davin was very clever. After hearing that Finn got attacked, he immediately ordered the blockade of the entire block where Finn was.

A few minutes later, three military-green jeeps with a special license plate for the Warriors' League came.

"Finn, are you alright?" Davin hurriedly got out of the car and checked if Finn was injured.

Finn bobbed his head: "I'm fine. Please ask your people to look after Wendy."

"No problem."

Davin gave him a wink, and soon several doctors in uniform came to check Wendy's injuries.

Davin turned his gaze to the black swordsman that lies on the ground. When he saw a Japanese long sword beside the black swordsman, Davin's expression suddenly became gloomy: "A Japanese?!"

"What Japanese? I don't understand what you are talking about." Although the black swordsman firmly denied it, he exposed himself with a bad Chinese.

"You don't understand?!" Davin's gritted his teeth, walked a few steps towards the black swordsman, raised his foot, and then he stepped on the back of his hand.

Then put more pressure.

"Click!"

The crispy sound stays in everyone's mind, the black-clothed swordsman's face began to make a facial expression, and there were bursts of painful roars in his throat.

"Say, who sent you here?!" Davin asked coldly, Taye Watanabe and the Japanese group were stared to death by The Warrior's League personnel. Not a single soul can escape from that place.

Therefore, it's not Taye Watanabe who sent the swordsman.

There must be someone else!

"Nobody sent me here. I just don't like seeing that kid. I wanted to kill him!" even though Davin's army boot almost crushed his hand. Still, the black-clothed swordsman was surprisingly willful. He won't tell them who sent him even if he's getting killed today.

Finn frowned and didn't say a word. At first, he suspected that it was the Hidden People's Association. Still, after carefully giving a thought, this was not their doing. If the Association wanted to kill him, he would have sent this obscure swordsman.

If They wanted to kill him, They would've let someone at the level of Taya Watanabe make a shot!

But if it weren't them, then who sent the black swordsman over?

You know, the swordsman's sensei is very likely is the great Japanese grand Master, known as Samuel.

Grand Master, not everyone can give him an order.

"Who is Samuel?" Finn gave a sharp look at the black-clothed swordsman. His top priority now is to figure out the black-clothed swordsman's identity, whether Samuel's disciple or others.

Hearing him mentioned Samuel, the black-clothed swordsman's pupils suddenly shrank. Although he quickly concealed it, this subtle change was noticed by Finn.

"I don't know who Samuel is." The black-clothed swordsman suppressed his shock.

"You don't know?!" Finn sneered. If the black-clothed swordsman didn't change his look, he might really believe the black-clothed swordsman's nonsense. Still, the black-clothed swordsman expression changed as soon as Finn mentioned Samuel, even an idiot realized that change on his face.

"do you dare to say that again in front of that dog named Samuel?" Finn smirked. In the Martial Arts world, the most crucial etiquette in their minds is the person who teaches them martial arts is their god.

So if someone scolds their gods in front of them, they will surely be enraged!

As expected by Finn, after He addressed Samuel as an old dog, the swordsman suddenly became furious, and his eyes were bloodshot:  
"Baka!"

"I'm going to kill you!"

"I will destroy your whole family!"

"Snapped"

Davin sneered, grabbed the black-clothed swordsman by the collar, and slapped it on the face of the black-clothed swordsman.

"Little boy, this is Country C, not Japan, Mind your manners!"

After being slapped by Davin, the black-clothed swordsman immediately calmed down. However, the look in his eyes towards Finn was still full of resentment.

# Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 409

## Complexity

Davin sulked. He pulled Finn aside and whispered: "Hey Finn, you are saying that this killer is related to Samuel?"

Finn bobbed: "Yes, He was using Three-Sword Skill to attack me. The three-Sword Skill was Samuel's original secret technique. In Japan, there is nobody that could use this technique other than his disciples."

Davin now understood, His expression rapidly sterner. As a deputy director of Warriors' League, he had access to Samuel's information.

He is one of the six great masters in Japan, and at the same time, he is also Japanese number one swordsman!

In Japan, Samuel's status was undoubted. He was at the god-tier. Even the heads of The Hidden People's Association must treat him as a senior.

Even now, his disciples and grandchildren appeared in Country C. They're here because of Finn.

This makes the situation unclear and complicated.

"Finn, Why did Samuel's disciples want to kill you?" Davin couldn't help but ask. Finn has enmity with The Hidden People's Association due to complaints from the older generation, but about Samuel and his disciple...

Davin couldn't think of the reason why they became enemies.

Finn shook his head and continued: "Davin, Do you believe me if I said I don't know as well?"

"You don't know?" Davin was stunned.

"Well, I don't know. I have never met Samuel before, and my master has never hated Samuel." Finn truthfully told him that Even though Garrett had been to Japan that year, he didn't go anywhere other than The Sanmon of Hidden People's Association.

So He couldn't tell him why they became enemies.

After listening to Finn's story, Davin's frowned even tighter.

The current situation is getting more and more chaotic.

The People that the association sent haven't made a move yet, but Samuel's disciple had made a move.

"Hey Davin, You don't have to worry. Although this assassin has Samuel's Three-Sword Skill, it doesn't mean that he is Samuel's disciple..." Finn said in a silent voice.

"You mean..." Davin paused: "Is it possible that someone else sent them over?"

"Yeah." Finn nodded: "You might know what kind of person Samuel is. If he wants to kill me, he will never send a weak guy with an Obscure Period Martial Art..."

Obscure Period Martial Art, weak?



Davin couldn't help but twitched. He was also an Obscure Period Martial Artist, and He is the deputy director of Warriors' League after all...

"Davin, I didn't mean it that way." Finn smiled as he noticed Davin's expression.

"I understand, you can continue explaining." Davin smiled carelessly and hummed. If others say that dark Obscure is a weak martial art, he will only think that people are arrogant. Still, if Finn is the one who mentioned that dark obscure is a weak martial art, He didn't think of it as a problem, because Finn was a Martial Arts Master. And he is the youngest Martial Arts Master in Country C!

He could even kill this weakling like an ant right here right now if he wanted to.

"and I think if Samuel wants to kill me, he will directly send his best men to take me down instead of sending a weakling," Finn said, a martial artist who can reach the master level. All of them have mature thinking, and none of them are fools.

It's like a lion fighting a rabbit, if he used all of his strength, then the result is visible.

If the two Martial Arts Nation did not set rules for each other before, the masters of the two-nation were not allowed to enter each other territory. If that happened, they might kill each other, so they made rules to prevent it.

"Now, I understand." Davin nodded. Finn didn't say this without purpose. After all, Samuel was a Japanese god-tier figure. If he wanted to kill Finn, he would have sent out his disciples who had similar levels to him.

"If it wasn't Samuel, who would it be?" Davin thought.

"Golden Armor Sect."

Finn suddenly uttered these three words.

Hearing that, Davin's pupils hurriedly tightened, and a layer of cold sweat streamed on his back. After carefully looking around, Davin lowered his voice and said, "Finn, don't mention them in front of outsiders. You might get killed."

Finn smirked: "Davin, don't worry, I'm not that stupid. I mentioned them because I treated you as my own. I wouldn't be like this in front of outsiders."

"Alright, then." Davin wiped the cold sweat from his head. Then he calmed down.

Golden Armor Sect is a super-large sect in the Martial Arts World in City Z. Even if you look at the entire County C, Golden Armor Sect is also one of the top ten giant sects.

Even Just The Obscure Martial Artist, Golden Armor Sects, has thirty of them!

Besides, Golden Armor Sect also has four Martial Arts Masters in charge!

Two of them in the early stage, one in the middle stage, and The last one are Senior!

None of them are weaklings.

It is conceivable that the Golden Armor Sect with such martial arts heritage sure has a lofty position in City Z Martial Arts World.

Finn said that the current national swordsman was related to the Golden Armor Sect. It's good if there's evidence. If there is no evidence, then Golden Armor Sect won't stop until Finn gets killed.

Because the Martial Artist in Country C worked with the Japanese Martial Artist and assassinated the Martial Artist of Country C, it was undoubtedly a betrayal.

The treason sect and the world of martial arts in Country C, they will be condemned at the same time!

So this information, whether it's true or not, as long as it spreads out, it will become massive news in Country C!

Until that time, Finn, who was involved in the incident, will become the target of public criticism!

"Finn, you said that Golden Armor Sect sent the Japanese Swordsman over, but is there any evidence?" Davin couldn't help but ask. Although the Golden Armor Sect was powerful, colluding with the Japanese Martial Artists, The three major leagues of Country C weren't innocent either.

Finn shook his head: "There's no evidence yet, I just suspect it was them."

"suspect?"

"yeah, In City C, I met two killers at the high-speed rail station. At that time, they were going to assassinate the granddaughter of the God of War..." Finn once again talked about meeting Black Ape.

He suspects Golden Armor Sect for a reason.

At the high-speed railway station in City C, he saved Chastity. He told Chastity that the killer was related to Golden Armor Sect.

But while Chastity hasn't known everything about Golden Armor Sect yet, the black ape was killed by the people of Martial Arts' League.

Once the black ape died, he became the only evidence.

If Golden Armor Sect wants to extract themselves from this incident, they must erase all evidence.

Assassinating him was an easy decision.

But they made a mistake by underestimated their own strength and overestimated the skill of the Japanese swordsman.

"If you put it this way, They are indeed very suspicious." Davin nodded solemnly. Those who can buy the Martial Arts' League's internal personnel must not be an ordinary force.

Looking at City Z, what can be done will not exceed the number of five fingers.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 410 All Lay Loads On A Willing Horse**

Golden Armor Sect was one of them.

"It's just that there's a suspicion, and the concrete evidence is on him." Finn turned his eyes on the Country J's swordsman, who was caught by them.

This swordsman from Country J was a breakthrough point at the moment. Finn might find evidence about the Golden Armor Sect.

"I'll take him back to trial." Davin said ruthlessly; The Warriors' League was originally in charge of foreign wars. Nowadays, the swordsman from Country J, who assassinated Country C's warrior in the street, was within the scope of responsibility of the Warriors' League.

"Okay." Finn nodded; He did not expect much from the trial. There was a high probability that Davin could not ask anything from the swordsman.

The swordsman knew that if he did not tell the truth, he might have a chance to live. If he dared to tell the truth, he would be killed for sure. Neither the Golden Armor Sect nor the Warriors' League would ever keep him alive.

His only way to survive was to endure until the Golden Armour Sect rescued him.

On the other side, after Finn left HY Club.

Leah breathed a sigh of relief.

Gloria turned his eyes to Stefan and apologized, "President Stefan, I'm really sorry. We didn't expect that the garbage would appear here..."

"It doesn't matter." Stefan waved his hand. Although he was not entirely happy, he could not show all his emotions in front of Maura.

"Well... President Stefan. You can have a good blind date with Maura. The garbage is gone, and no one will disturb you now." Gloria forced a smile. Stefan was delighted with Maura currently; They had already made a blind date, if Finn didn't show up or mess it up, they could probably get engaged today.

"Okay."

Stefan nodded his head gently. Maura had just turned down Finn in front of him, which made him very happy.

Stefan thought for a moment and said with a smile, "Miss Maura, your ex-husband... he's rude and vulgar. It's wise for you to divorce him. "

"President Stefan. You're so right, but that garbage is not only vulgar, he's also violent! You have no idea how many times that garbage hit me when I was at home. He didn't treat me as his mother-in-law at all." Leah started to cry out and pretended that she had been bullied by Finn all the time. Her idea was to establish a bullying image in front of Stefan to increase the blind date's success rate.

As for the defamation of Finn, it was just by the way.

"What!? He even beat you!?"

After listening to Leah's words, Stefan's face suddenly became gloomy. He didn't expect that Finn was so crazy that he even beat his mother-in-law.

That was so inhuman. Was Finn not afraid of the retribution?

"Yes. He didn't know how to respect the elder at all. He bullied Maura and me so badly before. Otherwise, I wouldn't let Maura divorce with him." Leah kept on crying.

Stefan clenched his fist, and his face was extremely gloomy, "Miss Maura. Please don't worry, I will take avenge on that scum who bullied your mother and you. I will never let him harass you again in the future."

Leah looked pleased after she heard the loyalty speech of Stefan.

Leah turned her eyes to Maura; She hastily opened her mouth and urged, "Maura. What's wrong with you! Hurry up and say thank you to President Stefan."

"Thank him for what?" Maura's tone remained calm, but the voice was indifferent.

Leah hesitated for a moment, "Thank him for get rid of that garbage for you."

"Get rid of Finn?"

The corners of Maura's mouth raised, and suddenly she took a look at Stefan with a sneer, "Who does he think he is?"

"Who does he think he is!?"

Boom!

It was like a thunderbolt that thundered on the minds of all the people present and made them unable to stand firmly.

It took a long while for Leah to react.

Leah's expression suddenly changed, and she yelled out: "Maura! What are you talking about?! Apologize to President Stefan! Now!"

"That's right, apologize to President Stefan! Maura. Why are you so disrespectful? President Stefan is helping you get rid of that garbage. How dare you say something so rude to him? No matter what, President Stefan is always better than that garbage." Gloria was also yelling at the side. She didn't know what's the matter with Maura to said such a thing. But in any case, she would not let this blind date screw up.

"Miss Maura. Are you looking down on me!?" Stefan pressed down the anger inside his heart. Although he was a well-cultivated person, he was also angry because Maura despised him in public.

"Yes. I'm looking down on you."

"In my eyes, you can't even compared with a single finger of his!" Maura took a cold look at Stefan. Although she was separated with Finn, she would not allow anyone else to slander him.

"Maura! Are you crazy! Apologize to President Stefan quickly!"

Gloria was so angry that she didn't expect that a sure thing would turn into this situation.

It was okay that Finn offended Stefan. Now Maura even scolded at Stefan directly. Weren't they challenging the bottom line of Stefan?

"Maura! Hurry up to apologize to President Stefan!" Leah was also fierce in appearance but faint in heart, But Stefan didn't care about her at all.



"No. I can't afford Miss Maura's apology! I'll take my leave!" Stefan waved his hand coldly, got up, and left. Even if Maura knelt for him, he would never forgive Maura.

"President Stefan. Wait, please wait....." When Stefan got up and left, Gloria was flustered and immediately rushed forward to stop him, but Stefan shook her off.

In the end, she could only watch Stefan leave HY Club.

"Bang!"

Gloria grabbed the teacup on the table and slammed it to the ground. She pointed to Maura's nose, screaming and cursing, "Maura, you're a bitch!"

"Gloria. Keep your mouth clean!" Maura's face became gloomy. She had no feelings for the Gloria family. After the last incident, she felt even more disgusted with the Gloria family.

This blind date was also Gloria, and her family instigated Leah to initiate.

"What did you call me? Bitch. Don't you know how to respect the elder!?" Gloria was fuming; She could understand the reason that Finn called her by her name directly. But how could Maura dare to call her like that and not respect her!

"Respect the elder? Do you think you deserve it?" Maura sneered. She used to be weak, but she was not really weak and easy to bully. She didn't want to argue with people like Gloria.

But today, she found that the more she didn't get fussy about these people, the more arrogant and aggressive they became!

As the saying goes, 'All lay loads on a willing horse.'

She didn't want to be bullied anymore!

She was fed up with those days!

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 411 None Of My Business**

The sudden outrage of Maura shocked everyone present, especially Leah. She could not believe that the domineering woman in front of her was her weak daughter, who used to be easy to bully.

Gloria was also stunned for a moment, but soon she came back in mind.

After that, Gloria became angry from embarrassment and pointed to Maura's nose, then started to scold in defiance of her demeanor, "You bitch. I Dare you say that again... "

"Pa"

Before Gloria finished speaking, a slap fell on her face and interrupted the rest of her words.

Gloria froze.

Leah also froze.

Raina's face was full of confusion.

Only Maura remained calm, "I told you to keep your mouth clean."

"Why don't you listen to me?"

"You... How dare you slap me in the face?" Gloria covered her face and looked at Maura with a dull look; It seemed that she was at a loss due to Maura's slap.

"Why not?"

Maura's tone remained calm still.

Her calm attitude made Gloria exploded with anger instantly.

"Ahh! I'll kill you!"

After a shrill scream, Gloria rushed at Maura with threatening gestures.

Maura raised her hand and slapped Gloria in the face once again with a frigid manner.

"Pa"

After the crisp hitting sound sounded, Gloria spun in the same place, and five bloody fingerprints appeared on her face.

"Maura! What are you doing!?" Leah was scared and angry; She didn't expect Maura, who had always been gentle and modest, to do such a treason and heresy thing. No matter what, Gloria was her elder.

The younger generation slapped her elders in the face. If this matter passed on, people would rave at her in public and swear at her in private.

"Maura. You... You have gone too far!" Raina's face had reddened with rage, and she couldn't even talk clearly.

In the face of their harshness, Maura still looked calm and had no expression.

But Gloria started to howl hysterically.

"Raina. Call the security! Let the security guard come here and kill this bitch!"

"Who are you going to kill?" As soon as Gloria's voice dropped, there was a gloomy voice behind him.

Gloria turned around and found that it's the voice of Karen, who just came out of the private room with Finn.

There was also a young man with a big waist next to Karen, his name called Kyle.

They were different in body shape, but the expressions on their faces were surprisingly consistent at the moment.

They both had a gloomy expression.

In particular, Kyle, his face was extremely gloomy.

Gloria looked at their gloomy faces and couldn't help but shiver: "What do you guys want to do?"

"Don't you want to kill someone? Tell me, who are you going to kill?"  
"Karen said coldly.

"No one. I won't fight or kill anyone." Gloria's neck shrank and quickly shook her head. The two men in front of her seemed to had a lot of

resentment against her. If she didn't stop and continued to have trouble with Maura, she was looking for death.

"Then get the hell out of here!" Karen yelled in disgust; He came here today to resolve his hatred with Finn, but because of Gloria's appearance, everything messed up.

Gloria's face turned pale; then she left the club with Raina.

Leah moved her mouth and tried to say something, but when it came to her mouth, she swallowed it back.

She thought that Karen and Kyle obviously had a close relationship with Finn, and they must be the sons of the rich. Her attitude towards Finn just now must have been noticed by them.

At this time, if she spoke again, it would only make them feel more disgusted.

"Miss Maura. Kyle and I are friends of brother Finn." Karen smiled and said after a moment's consideration.

But Maura didn't even look at Karen.

Karen kept on speaking without embarrassment, "Miss Maura. Brother Finn and Miss Wendy, it's not the kind of relationship that you think..."

"Their relationship? It's none of my business!"

Maura didn't wait till Karen to finish talking and interrupted him coldly.

After that, Maura turned around and left; she didn't intend to listen to Karen's explanation.

"Karen. What do we do now?" Kyle couldn't help but took a look at Karen. The cause of the matter was straightforward because he called Wendy a sister-in-law. If he didn't say so, things might not have developed to the present situation.

"I don't know either." Karen rubbed her eyebrows helplessly. No one expected that they would meet Maura here.

And it seemed that Finn and Maura were still sentimentally attached.

But it was precise because of this that today's misunderstanding had been created.

Although Wendy's situation had stabilized, Finn invited Zander through Davin to be on the safe side.

After an examination, Zander came up to Finn with a strange face.

"Uncle Zander. How's Wendy?" Finn asked in a deep voice.

Instead of answering Finn's question directly, Zander asked, "Mr Finn. Are you sure Miss Wendy was hit by a car before?"

"I'm sure." After a while, Finn permitted himself a small mirthless smile. He had probably guessed the condition of Wendy.

The next second, Zander verified Finn's conjecture: "There is nothing wrong with Miss Wendy's body now."

"That's good."

"Mr Finn seems not surprised by Miss Wendy's condition?" Zander could not help but took a look at Finn. Wendy's situation could no longer be described as a medical miracle.

According to common sense, if a Land Rover hit a person at full speed, the person might be crushed and died on the spot, but Wendy was only slightly injured.

The more remarkable thing was that the wound she had suffered had healed itself in less than half an hour.

In the medical community, no one would believe that.

"No surprise, I can understand what happened to Wendy." Finn shook his head. In fact, from the moment his internal power entered Wendy's body, he knew that Wendy would be all right tonight.

The internal power in Wendy's body was too vast and pure.

Before that, Finn also suspected that it might be the internal power of Martial Artists who in the last stage of the Transformed Period.

But now, Finn no longer had that suspicion.

It could not be the late stage of the Transformed Period.

It could only be a Martial Arts Grandmaster.

Only the Grandmaster level internal power could control life and death!

Only the Grandmaster level internal power could heal Wendy up in less than thirty minutes.

Although it sounded incredible, Finn was sure that all this must be done by the Martial Arts Grandmaster level internal power.

Now the question was the master who injected internal power into Wendy. Who could that be?

There were only 9 Martial Arts Grandmaster in the whole Country C.

The nine masters were at the top figures in the world.

And they had been retired and no longer paid attention to affairs of human life.

There were even several masters who had not been out of the pass for nearly 30 years.

But the Grandmaster level internal power in Wendy's body truly existed.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 412**

### **Everyone Had Plans**

So it proved only one thing.

Behind Wendy, there was a Martial Arts Grandmaster indeed!

Moreover, the relationship between this Grandmaster and Wendy was not simple.

The internal power that he remained in Wendy's body would take at least five years to accumulate.



Most people had no idea what it meant for a Martial Arts Grandmaster who cultivated over five years to accumulate internal power.

If the Grandmaster who behind Wendy infused his five years of cultivation of internal power to an ordinary person, that person would reach the last stage of the Obscure Period in a very short time!

It was even possible to reach the first stage of the Transformed Period.

But now, this internal power had been used on an ordinary girl.

There was no doubt that this was a considerable cost.

Who was the Grandmaster behind Wendy?

Why didn't he teach Wendy directly turn her into a Martial Artist? Why did he use the internal power to protect Wendy instead?

Were there some secrets on Wendy?

"Mr Finn?"

Once again, Zander reached out his hand and waved it in front of Finn, who was regaining consciousness and overthinking.

"Mr. Finn. What are you thinking so absorbedly?" Zander couldn't help asking.

"Nothing." Finn shook his head and laughed, and then said, "Uncle Zander. Please don't tell anyone anything about Wendy."

"Don't worry, I'm not that kind of person." Zander nodded his head; He had a close relationship with Davin, and he knew that the world was far less straightforward than it seemed.

In addition to the world of ordinary people, there was a world of Martial Artist.

The world of the Martial Artist was a hundred times more dangerous than the world of ordinary people.

What happened to Wendy today might be involved in some essential secrets of the Martial Artist world.

After coming out of the hospital, Finn's face was a little gloomy.

Although Wendy was out of danger, it happened for real that she almost died.

Without the protection of internal power, Wendy would have died when she got hit by a car.

After Finn took a deep breath, he took out his phone and called Rachel.

It was the first time he took the initiative to contact Rachel since he came to City Z.

He must give a clear explanation about what happened to Wendy today.

After the call got through, Rachel didn't wait for Finn to speak then said, "I know what you want to ask me, but I can't tell you."

"Why?" Finn's tone was calm, which made people tremble in the heart.

"You're not able to deal with them." Rachel's voice was a little exhausted and also a little helpless.

Finn squinted his eyes, "That's not a reason."

"Yes, that's the reason!" Rachel's attitude became tough.

"Finn. I want you to understand that rabbits bite when they are anxious, and dogs jump over walls when they are anxious."

"Now you are just an abandoned son of Chen's Family."

"Your identity is far less noble than you think."

"The other party even dares to kill the Chastity, let alone kill you. If you really push them, you won't see the sun next day."

"Wendy almost died." Finn's tone remained calm.

"She just nearly died, not dead!" Rachel's voice was a little unfeeling.

Rachel had investigated the background of Wendy for a long time. Her family background was ordinary; her parents are ordinary textile workers, and Wendy had nothing special except her appearance.

Such a girl like Wendy had nothing to do with her; it didn't matter that she's alive or dead to Rachel, because Rachel would not let her affect the overall situation.

"Hah." Finn laughed and no longer spoke. In the eyes of people like Rachel, the lives of ordinary people were undoubtedly the same as mole crickets and ants.

Even if an ordinary person died in front of them, their eyelids wouldn't even move a bit.

"Finn. I know what you're thinking about."

"But I want to remind you that you are in a very difficult situation."

"Most of the members of Chen's Family want you to die."

"If you provoke the forces of city Z again, there will be only one situation waiting for you, which is death for sure!"

"So what?" Finn smiled.

"From the moment I stepped out of Chen's Family, I knew I will be died."

"It's not the same. This is City Z." Rachel was suddenly a bit upset. She didn't expect that Finn didn't hear a word of what she said.

"Finn..." Rachel wanted to continue to persuade him, but a beep sound came from the phone.

Finn squinted his eyes after he hung up the phone. Although Rachel didn't tell who was in charge of the assassination, he could probably guess it.

Among the prominent four families in City Z, Chu's Family was the first one worthy of its name.

It was more because Chu's Family had the old "God of war," which was the only remaining national hero, rather than the real strength of the Chu's Family.

Among the four, Wang's Family was the most powerful.

Chu's Family was after Wang's Family.

As to Qin's Family and Song's Family, Finn didn't know too much about them; They should be inferior to Chu's and Wang's family.

Under the circumstances, the answer became obvious.

In the whole City Z, only Wang's Family or Song's Family would be a threat to Rachel and able to make her so afraid.

But Finn didn't know which one of them would be.

The only thing Finn knew was that the Golden Armor Sect was related to these two families.

In this case, Golden Armor Sect was more likely to play a role as a beater.

He could infer these things, So could Chu's Family.

Perhaps from the very beginning, Chastity knew who her real enemy was.

She didn't speak out who that was because she had a great chance to pull him into the force of Chu's Family.

Everything was complicated and confused.

Everyone had plans.

That was the situation at the moment.

Finn squinted his eyes again; Maybe the only good news now was that he already knows who the enemy was.

On the other side; After Maura came out of HY Club, Leah hurriedly followed, "Maura. Wait for mom! I have something to tell you! "

Leah yelled from behind, but Maura walked in front of her as if she were deaf, without the slightest intention of turning back.

At this time, a red Maserati drove up and stopped in front of Maura.

When the door opened, a middle-aged driver stepped out of the car and opened the rear door for Maura.

It immediately surprised Leah.

Leah wondered that was this Maserati came here to pick up my daughter?

"President Maura. Please get in the car."

The next second, the respectful attitude of the middle-aged driver, had confirmed Leah's guess.

But Why'd the driver called her President Maura?

When did my daughter become President Maura?

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 413**

### **President Maura Shawn**

Leah Lin, who was cheeky, got into the car with Maura Shawn. Leah was about to ask Maura what happened, only to find that a beautiful woman was wearing a black OL dress with delicate facial features and good temperament on the co-pilot.

This beauty was the secretary of Maura, Lucia Fang.

"Hello, Aunt Lin." Lucia smiled and greeted Leah. Although Leah and Maura didn't get along with each other, after all, Leah was Maura's mother. As Maura's secretary, Lucia couldn't lose her etiquette.

"Hello." Leah stammered and didn't react to what happened.

"Aunt Lin, I am Lucia Fang, the secretary of President Shawn. You can call me Lucia."

"Lucia." Leah nodded with a forced smile, and then couldn't help but turn her eyes to Maura. She wanted to know how Maura became president of that company. Didn't Maura come to City Z to find a job? Why did she suddenly become a president?

Maura didn't notice Leah's confused look. She was looking out the window in a trance, thinking something.

"Maura!" Seeing that Maura kept silent for a long time, Leah couldn't help but speak.

But after opening her mouth, Leah saw the cold eyes of Maura.

Leah instantly silenced. Somehow, Maura was completely different from before.

In the past, Maura was weak-tempered so that Leah could treat her at will.

But now, the imposing manner on Maura made her faint with fear.

"Miss Shawn, are we going back to the company now or not?" Lucia tried to ask, she had been following with Maura for some time, and she generally understood Maura's temper.

She could feel that today's Maura. After coming out of HY Club, she was emotionally unstable, which Lucia had never seen before.

"Go back to the company." Maura lightly replied.

Then the vehicle turned around and headed for KM Group.

A few minutes later, Lucia couldn't help but ask: "Uncle Zhang, How to take this road today instead of the BJ Bridge?"

The middle-aged man, known as Zhang Shu, looked honest and straightforward. He replied in a muffled voice: "A car accident happened at the BJ Bridge, and now the road is blocked."

"A car accident?" Lucia subconsciously asked.

"I don't know. It seems that a man and a woman were walking on the Bridge, and then a car suddenly went out of control. The woman was hit by a car to save the man." The driver casually replied.

"Is that woman all right?" Lucia couldn't help but ask. The woman was an emotional creature. Hearing this kind of thing, she unavoidably felt worried.



"The woman's situation is not so well. According to the people at the scene, the causing-trouble vehicle was directly crushed and scrapped. In such a tragic accident, the person who was hit was improbable to survive." Uncle Zhang analyzed it truthfully. He was an experienced driver. He had seen hundreds of car accidents over the years, so he knew how tragic the accident would be.

"Oh, I hope that girl is safe." Lucia couldn't help but sigh. From Zhang's description, that man and that woman might be in a relationship. When the accident happened, the woman gave up her life to save the man.

Lucia thought the woman must take great courage to do that. If she were that woman, she would never have made that decision.

"Go to BJ Bridge!"

At this moment, a cold voice suddenly sounded in the car.

Lucia looked back unexpectedly and looked at Maura. She asked inexplicably, "President Shawn, why are you going there?"

"No more questions. Just go." Maura suppressed her uneasiness and said.

Somehow, after listening to what Zhang said, she always had a feeling that the lovers were Finn Chen and Wendy Lin.

Finn and Wendy went out together, and besides, BJ Bridge was not far from HY Club, so they could walk away from HY Club and turn left in less than five minutes.

Moreover, if there was a car accident, Maura believed that Wendy would go all out to save Finn.

The way Wendy looked at Finn was precisely the same as how she used to look at Finn!

That was the real reason why she lost control of her emotions today.

Another woman appeared by Finn's side!

This woman's love for Finn was no less than hers for Finn.

"Uncle Zhang, go to BJ Bridge." Although Lucia didn't understand why Maura made this decision, as a subordinate, Lucia could only obey it.

Only Leah in the car vaguely understood why Maura made such a decision at this time.

But after understanding it, Leah couldn't help but think of an absurd idea--So coincidental?

That loser and that coquettish fox were hit by a car as soon as they went out?

Five minutes later, the silver Maserati appeared on the Bridge.

After opening the door, Maura took a deep breath and then walked outside the warning line.

Maura was relieved when she found that there was no Finn there.

However, after seeing the Land Rover rotted into scrap metal, Maura's pupils suddenly tightened.

This Land Rover was not destroyed!

It's more like being bombarded with violence!

Maura felt more and more worried.

Of all the people she knew, Finn was the only one who could use violence to smash a Land Rover into scrap metal.

So, the man and woman Zhang referred to were Finn and Wendy!

Maura stepped back uncontrollably and turned pale instantly.

What happened at that time?

Why was the scene so tragic?

Was someone trying to hurt Finn?

And Wendy, was she still alive?

At that time, countless tumultuous thoughts flooded into Maura's mind.

"Miss Shawn, what's wrong with you?" Lucia asked with concern. Maura was in a bad state. Could it be that--Maura knew the man and woman who had just had an accident?

Maura didn't answer, but took out her mobile phone from her pocket in a panic and dialed Finn's number with trembling fingers.

Now, Finn had returned to the hotel.

No sooner had he entered the room than his cell phone rang.

Looking at the caller's ID, Finn was silent a little, and then he answered the phone.

Then Maura's trembling voice sounded: "Finn, are you ... are you okay?"

Initially, Finn felt angry and aggrieved, but it all disappeared when he heard Maura's voice.

That was all Finn could feel at the moment.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 414 Leah Lin's Thoughts**

After a long silence, Finn Chen finally answered, "I'm fine."

Although Maura Shawn didn't say it clearly, Finn knew that what Maura asked was what happened on the BJ Bridge before.

"What about her?" Maura asked again.

Finn paused: "She is fine, too."

"Okay." Maura nodded gently, and her look became complicated. She had an indescribable feeling at the moment for Wendy Lin.

She didn't hate her.

After all, Wendy was willing to sacrifice herself to save Finn at a critical moment.

With this, she had no reason to hate Wendy.

This woman loved Finn as much as Maura did.

But Maura didn't like her either.

After all, when Wendy appeared, Maura's relationship with Finn fell into crisis for the first time.

Finn didn't know what Maura was thinking at the moment, but he could guess some of it.

Before the accident, he would have told Maura that nothing was going on between him and Wendy.

But at the moment, he couldn't say it.

He felt guilty.

After such a thing, how could he have no feeling for Wendy?

He was just an ordinary person. He was not a saint. His heart was made of flesh, not iron.

At a critical juncture, Wendy pushed him away without hesitation, and the scene of facing Land Rover herself had always been engraved in Finn's heart.

In the past, Finn could categorically say that he didn't like Wendy.

But after the incident, he didn't think like that anymore.

After a long silence, Maura spoke first: "Today, my mother tricked me into going on a blind date. I didn't know it until I went there that she and Gloria Lin had arranged a blind date for me."

"Sorry, I misunderstood you."

Finn spoke apologetically. When he was in HY Club, he should have realized that Maura didn't go out on a blind date voluntarily.

At that time, Maura didn't go with him because Kyle Wu called Wendy a sister-in-law.

Anyway, he misunderstood Maura.

"It doesn't matter," Maura responded faintly, and she didn't know why she had to explain. Perhaps it was because she didn't want to make Finn overthink, or because she wanted to prove herself that she wasn't the kind of woman who ceased to be faithful so quickly. Or because Wendy appeared felt the crisis.

"By the way, you did something to Sabin, right?" After hesitating for a long time, Maura finally decided to ask this question. She suspected that it was Finn who made Sabin disappear unnoticed. After she got the answer from Leah that Finn had been in City Z for a long time, she felt more doubtful about it.

"Yeah, I did it."

Finn directly and openly admitted it.

There's no need to hide this kind of thing. Besides, if Maura checked the company's employment list in recent days, and she would know that he did it.

"Thank you." Maura had a mixed feeling. It turned out that these days, Finn had been caring about her privately.

"How do you do in the KM Group?" Finn asked, after all, KM Group was a listed company with a market value of nearly 30 billion yuan, which was different from a small family-owned company like Shawn's Family. Maura needed to consider a lot of things if she wanted to run such a big company well.

Personnel transfer, financial remittance, and the balance between various departments... Maura needed to manage all of it personally.

However, Maura didn't have much experience in charge of a large company, and it was very likely that she would face a lot of pressure when she suddenly was in that position.

If this continued, Finn was worried that Maura would be exhausted.

"I get used to it." As if she knew what was going on in Finn's heart, Maura's tone became light.

"Aunt Qin taught me many things, and there is a special think tank behind me to make suggestions for me. I feel that it's much easier to run KM Group than to run the original company at home."

"All right." Finn smiled faintly, and Maura said this only to comfort him. The pressure to take charge of KM Group was much greater than run Shawn's Family's company.

After chatting with Maura for a while, Finn hung up the phone.

The call helped to bridge the distance between them caused by their divorce.

But the gap between them still existed.

After returning to the car, Maura's expression was calm again, and no one could see anything from her appearance.

"President Shawn. Where shall we go??"

"Go back to the company."

After saying that, Maura leaned on the back chair and closed her eyes.

Leah shut her mouth, too. After all, Maura was not what she used to be. Although Leah didn't know much about luxury cars, she knew that she was sitting in high-end Maserati, which was worth 6 million!

Besides Maserati, Lucia, a secretary with excellent temperament, called Maura Miss Shawn.

All these showed that Maura had a noble status!

Maura had a high status, which might go beyond Stefan's!

With this status, even if she was the mother of Maura, she didn't dare to do something cross the line.

Gloria, who was the last one, had been slapped by Maura.

However, although Leah didn't dare to be rude in front of Maura, she was trying to find a way to get some benefits. Ultimately, Leah thought of something.

Early the next morning, Finn came to work in KM Group as usual.

Although something happened yesterday, Finn did not intend to leave KM Group.



First, it was because the matters on Maura's side weren't stabilized.

Second, during his time in City Z, he still needed an identity.

There was no position more invisible than that of a junior employee at KM Group.

After coming to the company, Finn first met Gaspar Li.

Gaspar was astute. Although he was severely humiliated by Finn at the Wangs' dinner last night, when he met Finn Today, he was still smiling as if nothing had happened last night.

Later, Finn met Sonya Wang again.

There was no doubt that Sonya's attitude towards Finn was somewhat worse than before.

If Sonya used to dislike Finn's hillbilly appearance and his status as a live-in son-in-law, now Sonya hated Finn from the bottom of her heart.

Greed! Selfishness! And, Finn had no sense of propriety!

All kinds of ugly words could be used to describe Finn at the moment.

Finn was like a toad in the gutter, which made her sick as soon as she saw him!

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 415 Joe's school days memories**

Sonya didn't give Finn a single smile, so Finn naturally didn't either.

They both put a cold face and brush passed each other.

After arriving in the office area, Finn met Joe again.

Today Joe looks somewhat strange, and He seems a bit twitchy.

Especially after seeing Finn, this kind of tweaking became more apparent.

At first, Finn thought that Joe had something to tell him, but after a long time of thinking, He only said: "Morning, Finn."

"Morning." Finn smiled, Joe had something that's bugging him, but he hesitated to say it, so it'd be strange to ask him directly.

Just like that, the morning quickly passed.

That afternoon when he got off work, Joe shyly came towards Finn: "Hey Finn, um...Can I treat you a meal?."

"If you have something to say, say it straight away. There's no need to be awkward between us." Finn smirked. Joe needed his help, but he was too embarrassed to say it directly, so he used dinner as an excuse.

Finn saw his purpose through, and Joe was ashamed for a while, but at the same time, he was a bit moved. It's because Finn did not treat him as an outsider.

"actually... it's this, Finn. I have a high school reunion to attend tonight, and I am too embarrassed to drive my Santana there..."

It turned out to be borrowing a car and Finn all of a sudden.

Without giving Joe a chance to finish speaking, He took out his car key from his pocket, smiled, and directly handed it to Joe: "Take it."

"Thank you, Finn!" Joe was deeply moved. Finn really took care of his dignity. He borrowed him the car to go to the class reunion, even though it's not a big favor to ask, But directly asking could be an awkward thing to do.

Finn knew what he needed, so he gave him the car key before he finished speaking, which saves him from this embarrassment.

"What are you thanking for. If you still being this polite with me, don't address me as your brother anymore." Finn smiled. Although Joe has gone into society for several years, But he always thinks of his student days.

To be thin-skinned, scared of troubling others.

This kind of thinking in society only gives nothing but suffering.

"Hehe, alright! You're the one who taught me not to be polite towards you in the future." Joe chuckled while being shy, Finn never once treated him as an outsider, but he has always mind his manners toward Finn.

But sometimes, it's not wrong to be cautious. Finn's Audi A6, After all, the car is man's second wife. He borrowed Finn's "wife," that's why he's a bit shy toward Finn.

After getting off work in the afternoon, Finn came to the hospital.

When he entered the ward, she just discovered that Wendy had already woken up from her coma. At this moment, she was sitting idly on the bed. Nobody knows what she was thinking.

Finn sighed, then put a smile on his face and asked: "Wendy, how do you feel?"

"hmm, Finn, I'm so scared..."

Seeing Finn, the girl could no longer control her emotions. She rushed to hug Finn and started sobbing in a low voice.

"Don't be afraid, it's already over." Finn stretched out his hand and patted the girl's slightly trembling shoulders. No matter how brave Wendy was last night, it's a relief that after everything horrifying that happened didn't shadow her.

"Brother, I...I thought I would never see you again." A big teardrop slid out of Wendy's beautiful eyes as she hugged Finn's hand tightly. She is not afraid of death. Death is always a trivial matter. What she fears is that after she died, she will never see Finn again.

"No, I promise you that you will always see me in the future." Finn was about to drop tears from his eyes, but he forced himself to smile and talk.

Is this a promise?

Wendy couldn't help but raised her head and looked at Finn's eyes, Deep down, She wanted to ask Finn if this was a promise, but she didn't dare to ask.

She could see that Finn still has Maura in his heart, and Maura still occupies a large part in Finn's heart.

At this time, if she asked him this question, she knew she would force him to choose.

She doesn't want it that way. What she wants is Finn to choose her sincerely.

"Please don't be so foolish in the future. When you encounter danger, find a way to protect yourself first, alright?" He said in a deep voice. Even if he could, he was willing to swap his position with her and got hit by the black range rover last night, so there won't be any major problems. He would only suffer internal injuries at most.

But the stupid girl didn't know what danger she was facing, and she chose the most foolish way to deal with it.

Finn couldn't imagine what crazy decision he would have made if Wendy died in that car accident last night.

Perhaps he would have killed the Golden armor sect, wash the whole Golden armor sect with blood, and then die with them in the scene.

He was never a sane person. Most of the time, he is sensible because the enemy did not touch his loved ones.

If someone touched his loved ones, even if he would die, that person's whole body would be splashed with blood.

"Yeah." Wendy nodded, a blush appeared on her face. It is the first time that Finn spoke to her in this manner. Although harsh, it was obvious that there was attention in the harshness, which she has longed for a long time.

Finn did not notice the delicate changes in the girl's mind. He was still strictly advised her: "Don't go to school for the time being these days. First, heal your injuries in the hospital. You can go to school once you fully recovered."

"eh, I'll listen to you."

Wendy nodded obediently. Actually, her injury almost fully recovered, but she can be alone with Finn in the hospital.

After leaving the hospital, Finn was about to call Nora to take a few days off to take care of Wendy, but right before Finn called her. Nora had unexpectedly called him first.

"Finn is Wendy with you? I can't contact her at all." Nora asked anxiously on the phone. She planned to call Finn last night, but she gave up in the end. Because Wendy is very likely to spend the night with Finn, if she called at that time, it might distract the good things that will happen between the two.

But until today afternoon, Nora still couldn't contact Wendy, which made her feel a little flustered.

"Wendy... isn't with me, she went back to City C yesterday." Finn paused and finally decided to lie to Nora. There is a big secret behind Wendy's incident. Before investigating this incident, it was best not to let too many people knew about it.

Once someone knew that she had been in a car accident, but recovered within a short time, that person will find a way to hurt Wendy again.

At that time, this situation will go beyond his control.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 416 A Fan Meeting**

"Does Wendy go back to City C?" Nora Xiao wondered.

"Yeah. There's something to be dealt with," Finn Chen replied.

"Ok. I got it," Nora nodded. Although she was still thinking about why Wendy left so fast, she didn't question Finn's words.

"Is there anything else?" Finn asked after Nora didn't mean to hang up.

"Uh. Here's the thing. I want to invite you and your friend to eat out together. I hope I can thank him personally," Nora remarked. But in fact, she was sure his so-called "friend" was Finn himself.

Nora said so because she didn't want to expose that now.

Finn didn't know how to answer her invitation. After all, there's no "friend" at all.

"Um. Sorry. He just went abroad a few days ago. Perhaps you can find another time," Finn had to make an excuse. Maybe after a while, Nora would not mention that thing.

What a coincidence! Nora thought knowingly. Finn's answer assured Nora of the fact—it's Finn who helped her before.

"Well, then, what about you? Are you available?" Nora continued chuckling.

"Um. Yes," Finn replied after a pause.

"That's good. We'll wait for you at the JM Hotel, at 7 p.m. tomorrow."

"Uh? But..."

"No 'but,'" Nora added. Her only purpose today was to invite Finn for dinner and extend her gratitude. If Finn refused her, all her efforts were nothing.

"Ok. Surely I'll go," Finn gave a wry smile. He knew that even if he declined this time, Nora would seek to ask him out again. In that case, he'd rather say yes now.

"Good," Nora beamed, then she thought of something, "By the way, I will take a few classmates to the dinner. They are all your fans, admiring you so much. Is that ok with you?" Nora asked tentatively.

Numerous girls at the University of City Z now appreciated Finn a lot for his impressive "To Alice."

In the past, these girls centered around Lucas Bai.

But now things were deeply different. Lucas started his disgraceful sneak attack on the stage. What's worse, Finn tackled his move quickly and fisted him off the place.

With outstanding piano performance and connections with Chastity Chu, Finn supplanted Lucas as the university's most popular man. At the same time, the latter was despised and teased by nearly all the students.

After Finn left, Nora's room was always full of people who came to make inquiries about Finn and hoped to have the opportunity to see him again.

Nora was almost crazy, so she had that idea.

She thought their dinner would be a fan meeting for Finn.



"Uh. No problem, "Finn was taken aback first, then he shook his head and smiled bitterly. He didn't want to make Nora lose face.

"Well. Bye," Nora shouted, a little pleased.

After confirming the place and time, Nora hung up finally.

As soon as she hung up, a few beauties with cool clothes screamed with excitement.

They listened to their call all the time, but they tried not to make a sound to bother Finn.

Seeing their excitement, Nora rolled her eyes, "Stop it! Otherwise, our neighbor will come to us,"

"I can't believe Finn agreed to meet us. God. Is that true?" A beautiful girl with a little baby fat shouted excitedly.

"Of course. Hey. It's me. Surely he will say yes," Nora announced with pride. People felt Finn unapproachable, but only those around him knew he's quite gentle and kind.

Generally speaking, Finn would try his best to help his friend, such as Nora. For the sake of Nora, he agreed to meet her classmates.

"Wow. Nora, you are amazing."

"Love you. Ha-ha."

"All right. Calm down. It's just a man," Nora rolled her eyes. God. Her friends were so crazy about Finn.

But honestly, Nora looked forward to meeting Finn, too.

...

In the afternoon, Finn did not leave the company after work. He called Davin Shi for the information about the swordsman from Country J.

As expected by Finn, Davin didn't get any useful information. The man went through a total of 36 cruel tortures of Warriors' League but still said nothing.

Finn was not surprised at this.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 417 Celia Hu**

Because he knew well once he spoke out some secrets, the Golden Armor Sect would kill him.

"What about this? We send a message out that..." After a moment, Finn Chen opened his mouth. And Davin Shi became excited about his proposal.

...

Nora Xiao selected JM Hotel as their meeting place, which was in a bustling area.

Finn arrived at JM Hotel at almost 7 p.m., so at the gate of the hotel were plenty of people.

Nora was dressed in a long black dress, with almost no cosmetics, but looked quite charming and attractive.

She was searching for Finn in the crowd.

"Finn. Here!" Nora beckoned with excitement the moment she saw Finn.

Finn smiled and walked to Nora. Many men on the spot were so jealous of Finn that he could hit on such a beauty.

"Hello. Where're your classmates?" Finn asked. In the afternoon, Nora told him that she would bring a few classmates here, but now there's only Nora.

"They're inside," Nora pointed to JM Hotel, and immediately added, "They're looking forward to meeting you."

"Originally, they planned to wait for you with me, but you know, they're all beauties. People may think of us as the receptionists," Nora explained. But that's not the fact.

It's because several men came to them for contact information and even a nouveau riche offered to use one billion yuan to keep them as mistresses.

No doubt, they fought with the man, and it's the manager who came out to solve the problem. Otherwise, the man would suffer more tonight.

Nora didn't mean to tell Finn these. She was afraid that Finn would hold bad impressions on them.

"Well. Let's go in. We'd better not let your friends wait too long," Finn replied. He didn't want a bunch of beautiful women to wait for him at the door. After all, other men's jealousy might send him to death.

The cabin reserved was on the third floor. When they reached the place, Finn heard girls talking and laughing inside.

"Ahem!" Nora signaled them that Finn's here.

The voices disappeared. And then Nora pushed open the door, "Come in, please."

Finn smiled and stepped in.

"Good evening. Finn!"

As soon as he entered the box, the girls uttered together, making him somewhat lost and surprised.

"Um. They're just welcoming you," Nora was somewhat embarrassed. She never expected her friends would act this way.

Seeing Finn's reaction, the girls were guilty of startling him. They only hoped to extend their admiration and expectation of Finn.

"Finn. This is Celia Hu, your biggest fan. She always comes to make inquiries about you," Nora started introduced.

"Hi."

Celia smiled in good manners and stretched out her hand to Finn.

Finn responded to her politely. But he could feel this Celia was not that simple.

Then Nora introduced the other four one by one.

The meal proved Finn's guess to be right.

Celia could host the meeting well, starting the conversation and managing the atmosphere.

It's like she'd be the real host, not Nora.

Finn thought that the others would more or less have some problems with Celia's dominance.

But the girls' response showed they even liked her management.

Then Finn squinted his eyes slightly and then figured out the reason.

Celia was an expert in speaking and adjusting others' moods. Once she found someone showing dissatisfaction, she would start a topic concerning the one and give the girl a chance to talk.

Careful, considerate, and smart. Finn commented Celia in his heart.

He felt that Celia was not his so-called fan; she must have other identities except for a student.

Celia would have some plans in her mind.

"By the way, you are not a native of City Z, right?" At this time, Celia turned to Finn and surveyed his expression, trying to see through something.

"Yes, I'm not," Finn smiled slightly and put down the glass in his hand.

"Then, where are you from?" Beside Celia, a cute girl looked pretty simple could not help asking.

"City Y," Finn answered calmly. He had to say that Celia was foxy.

She wanted to test Finn, but she used others to ask for her.

Nora was a little bit stunned at Finn's answer. She remembered Wendy Lin told her Finn was from City C, not City Y.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 418 Fate**

"City Y," Celia repeated Finn's answer with a mysterious smile on her face.

"Miss Celia, where are you from?" Finn turned his gaze towards her, he said City Y, not city C, is basically just to test Celia.

He wanted to know whether Celia knew his true identity.

If Celia only knew him as her live-in son-in-law, she might be astonished when he said he came from city Y.

Otherwise, if Celia fully knew his identity, she wouldn't be surprised when he said he came from city Y.

This time, Finn was miscalculated.

Celia's expression was very calm. Apart from that mysterious smile on her face, she didn't show Finn's look. Instead, she gave him a difficult question: "can you guess where am I from?"

"Guess?" Finn was slightly surprised, he bitterly smiled while shaking his head and said: "Hey Celia, stop making things difficult for me, there's no way I can guess that right."

"so you can't guess?" Celia raised a sincere smile and said: "brother, do you need a hint?"

"yes." Finn faintly smiled. He wanted to know what does she has up her sleeve.

"brother Finn, do you still remember where does your mother come from?" Celia looked directly at Finn and spoke word by word.

My mother?!

Finn's pupils suddenly shrank and thinking what's the meaning behind Celia's question.

Did she related to his mother?!

"Are you from Suzhou?" After taking a deep breath, Finn exhaled with a deep voice. Everything related to his mother, even in Chen's Family, is taboo. He only knew that her mother came from Suzhou.

But he doesn't know anything about his mother's family members. Even in Chen's Family, only a few people knew about his mother's information.

He never thought Celia, who he met for the first time today, mentioned about his mother.

"You're right." Celia smiled, and there was an indescribable light in her eyes while looking at Finn.

"You know my mother?" Finn frowned tighter, He is now 100% sure that today Celia came with a purpose. The so-called admiration for him is just a cover.

This time Celia's answer has verified Finn's guess: " This is fate, Aunt Su is the gentlest woman Celia has ever met in her life."

"Thank you."

After taking a deep breath, Finn calmed down again. He can't mess up anymore. Regardless of the purpose of Celia's presence today, He must remain calm to cope with all changes.

"How did you know my mom?" Finn was able to remain calm, but Nora couldn't, she only knew Finn was a live-in son-in-law, but she didn't know other than that.

Looking at Celia's expression, she knew how does Finn feel right now.

How did she know?

"My dad and Aunt Su are friends, when I was young, my dad took me to visit Aunt Su once," Celia replied with a smile. From her look, Finn couldn't find anything strange.

"Friends?"

Nora frowned subconsciously, She didn't know Celia's family background well.

However, there used to be rumors in school that Celia's father was Roger, the former richest man in Suzhou.



Nora wasn't sure if the rumors were real, but Celia's family background is definitely not simple.

But just now, Celia said that her father had taken her to visit Finn's mother.

Visit.

This word clearly shows that Celia's father's status and identity are not as good as Finn's mother.

Therefore, Finn's mother status,

It is definitely not low. At least it's at the same level as the richest man in Suzhou.

But since Finn's mother's status isn't low, why would Finn become a live-in son-in-law?

And the family he chose to live with a small family from a small city like City C?

What secret is Finn hiding?

Nora shook her head and suppressed the doubt in her heart.

No matter what secret Finn has, it is not the time to talk about it right now.

"Okay, okay, let's not talk about it anymore, let's...", Nora was preparing to make a mediate and continue to eat. Suddenly, the private room door was kicked open.

A drunk man came in smelling like alcohol.

"Hey guys, go ahead, I can still drink....." the drunk man was drunk and dizzy, he was gibbering while walking towards Nora and others, and apparently in a state of drunk.

Nora frowned. This young man obviously drank too much and entered the wrong private room.

Nora opened her mouth and was about to call the waiter to come. Unexpectedly, a man came in with a sullen face and held the drunken young man: "bro, you are in the wrong private room!"

"I am in the wrong room?" hehe, I'm sorry..."Although the drunk youth was confused, he got a proper manner, he even subconsciously apologized.

"Sorry, my brother is drunk, I'm going to..." The young man was preparing to apologize, but when he saw Finn sitting on the main seat, the young man was stunned and greeted: "Brother Feng!"

"Joe..." Finn was also a little surprised. This afternoon Joe just said that there was a classmate gathering. Finn didn't expect to collide with Joe Tonight.

"Brother Feng, why are you here?" Seeing Finn, Joe was a little delighted.

"I'm having dinner with friends."

"Friends?" Joe subconsciously glanced at Nora and Celia, they were sitting on the table. After seeing their faces clearly, Joe's eyes widened. These friends of Finn are so gorgeous! Joe swallowed faintly and then felt a little weird.

He grew up so much, it was the first meeting him, and he has so many beautiful women around him.

These are all top tier beauty level.

How did Finn know so many beautiful women? !

Seeing Joe's surprised expression, Finn couldn't help but feel a headache. Thinking how to explain this matter to Joe later, what is his relation with Nora and Celia?

"Joe, Wang Hua, what's the matter with you guys? Why is there no one anymore?"

At this time, a cheerful voice coming from the private room door. And then, a young man with a name tag on his shirt, yellow hair, and earrings walked in by himself.

After the yellow-haired guy entered the door, his first glance was at Joe and the drunk young man.

Then he turned his attention to Nora and Celia.

Suddenly, it feels like time has stopped.

"Joe, these gorgeous women are your friends?" The yellow-haired guy swallowed, and the eyes of Nora and Celia were full of desire.

The look in the yellow-haired eyes immediately gave Joe a lousy feeling. Joe hurriedly shook his head and said: "Hey brother, they are not my friends, I don't know them."

# Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 419 The Arrogant Zoey Guan

"Joe, I see you are a bit dishonest. I heard whom you called Brother Finn from the outside." The young man's face hardened. He seemed a little unhappy.

"He is Brother Finn, is he not?" Before Joe Li could speak, the young man turned his eyes to Finn Chen. After all, Finn was the only other man in the room.

"Yes..." Joe was a little embarrassed.

The young man was Zoey Guan. He was a typical rich person's son, and his family was powerful, so Joe couldn't afford to offend him at all.

"Well, since Brother Finn is your friend, he is also my friend. Now let's have a meal together, alright?" Zoey seemed to be talking to Joe, but he did not even glance at him.

Before Joe could react, Zoey moved a chair and sat down.

"Hey girls, do you mind if I join?"

Zoey smiled and rolled up his sleeves, revealing a Vacheron Constantin on his wrist.

He believed that they should be able to understand the meaning of his action.

Celia Hu smiled faintly, took a sip of the red wine, and ignored Zoey.

Nora Xiao frowned and turned to Finn. Everything depended on Finn. Although Zoey's impolite, but if they drove him out, they would disrespect Joe.

"Zoey, let's eat together another day. Brother Finn doesn't like to eat with strangers." Joe mustered his courage and spoke.

The relationship between him and Zoey was not very good. Now that he had bothered Zoey from picking up girls, Joe was worried.

But he had no choice. If he did not speak up and let Zoey continue, his relationship with Finn might worsen.

"What if I want to eat today?" Zoey's voice fell cold. He thought Finn would be the first to oppose. Joe, this trash, how could he disrespect him?

Joe was stunned. He did not dare to answer Zoey's question.

"Brother Finn, right?" Zoey turned his gaze to Finn again, he asked with a provocative tone: "I want to have a meal with these beauties. Do you have a problem with that?"

"No." Finn smiled slightly.

"No?" The corner of Zoey's mouth rose: "You are quite sensible."

"Brother Finn?" Joe was surprised. Finn was not the kind of person who's easy to subdue. He even dared to challenge Gaspar Li, why didn't he respond to Zoey?

Zoey didn't know what Joe was thinking. In his opinion, it was only appropriate for Finn to subdue to him. After all, anyone could tell that he was no ordinary man.

If he wanted to pick up some girls, Finn should obediently send the girl to him.

"Are you all students?"

Zoey chuckled after observing Nora and Celia.

Nora frowned, there was a slight disgust in her beautiful eyes, but she didn't answer.

On the contrary, Celia, pretended to be interested in Zoey and said, "How did you know?"

Seeing Celia's response, Zoey's eyes brightened.

Although he was very excited, Zoey didn't show it on his face.

As a veteran in this field, Zoey knew that he must be calm at this time, and to keep a sense of mystery, so that the girls would stay interested.

"Don't worry about it. Just tell me if you are." Zoey's tone was arrogant.

Celia grinned: "Yes, I am."

Zoey nodded and turned his gaze to Nora: "Then are you also a student?"

"Does it have anything to do with you?" Nora glanced at Zoey coldly. Disgust clearly showing in her eyes.

Zoey was taken aback for a moment, and then he joked, "You seem to have some temper, hm?"

"But..." Zoey continued to move his gaze down.

When he saw the two slender legs under Nora's short skirt, Zoey grew even more excited.

Zoey suppressed his desire and continued, "But I like girls with a temper. The greater the temper, the more I like it."

"Go away!" Nora snorted coldly in disgust.

However, Zoey didn't care about it in the slightest. After a joking glance at Nora, Zoey scorned: "How about this? State a price. How much for one night? No matter how much, I can..."

Smack!

Nora slapped Zoey before he could finish speaking.

"Go fuck yourself!" Nora stared at Zoey and insulted him.

"You dare to hit me?"

Zoey couldn't believe it.

Slap!

Nora sneered, and before Zoey could not respond, she slapped Zoey on his face again.

This slap pushed Zoey into a rage.

"You bitch! I will kill you!" Zoey grabbed the wine bottle on the table and swang it at Nora's forehead.

Nora was startled. Although she slapped Zoey before, she was only a girl. It's irrational for her to fight a man like Zoey.

Just when Nora was about to step back, a red wine bottle flew and hit Zoey in his head.

"Ah!"

After a scream, Zoey covered his head and fell to the ground in pain. The blood on his forehead couldn't stop flowing out of his hands.

Of course, Finn was the one who threw the wine bottle.

Finn wanted to respect Joe and ignore Zoey's bullshit, but how could Finn bear it after Zoey started to pose a threat to Nora?

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 420 Bite The Hand That Feeds You**

Although Finn Chen did it suddenly, the people in the room were not surprised.

It included Nora Xiao and Celia Hu.

Nora knew very well what kind of person Finn was.

If it were not for Finn, she would never have the courage to be rude to Zoey Guan.



Zoey seemed full of pain and enraged. He didn't expect that the silent Finn would suddenly turn on him.

The ruckus in the room finally attracted the attention of the JM Hotel.

Soon, the manager of the JM Hotel brought people over.

Zoey's classmates also walked out of their rooms.

When they saw Zoey lying on the ground covered in blood, everyone's expressions changed drastically.

"Master Guan, what's the matter?" The manager of JM Hotel stepped forward and hurriedly helped Zoey from the ground.

The manager of JM Hotel knew Zoey's background.

Zoey's father was the majordomo of the wealthy Jin Family. His mother ran a cosmetics company which net worth passed RMB one billion last year.

Since Zoey was their only son, it's not an exaggeration to say that even if Zoey wanted the stars, the two would try to get it for him.

But Zoey was beaten up in JM Hotel today.

As the manager of the JM Hotel, if he couldn't come up with a suitable solution, JM Hotel would face the danger of being closed down!

"I was beaten up! Are you blind?! Can't you see?!" Zoey was still enraged, spitting his anger at the manager of the JM Hotel.

The manager of JM Hotel seemed bitter. From the moment he entered the room, he knew what had happened.

When he met Nora and Celia at the hotel door, Nora left a deep impression on him. She's like a thorny rose.

It was apparent that Zoey was hurt because he was not careful with this thorny rose.

Although he knew what happened, Manager Huang didn't dare to blame Zoey at this moment. Instead, he had to smile and comfort Zoey: "Master Guan, calm down, I'll call the police..."

"No! Do not call the police!" Zoey slapped Manager Huang's face.

"What's the use of JM Hotel's security guards?!"

"Call them and tell them to break this bastard's leg!"

Zoey looked resentful. If he had to rely on the police to settle the matter, then he would have no honor left.

Besides, it would be too easy for Finn if he were to call the police!

He wanted to torture Finn!

"Good, good! Don't be angry. I won't call the police." Manager Huang replied hurriedly.

Although the best way to deal with this was to call the police, but if Zoey wanted to use violent means, he did not dare to refuse.

"Call the Tiger!"

Manager Huang turned around and ordered the waiter behind him.

JM Hotel had its security team, but they were rarely used on weekdays.

Hearing Manager Huang's order, Joe Li was agitated. All of this happened because of him. If he were firm and not let Zoey sit here, this wouldn't have happened.

"Manager Huang, don't call them. It is a misunderstanding..." Joe bit the bullet and spoke. If Manager Huang called more people, it would only get worse.

"Misunderstanding your ass!"

Before Joe finished speaking, Zoey began to curse.

"Joe, don't you dare say a word for this bastard! Otherwise, I will beat you up!"

"Zoey, I..."

"It's alright, Joe. Let him. I want to see who he can summon." At this time, Finn smiled and interrupted Joe. He could see that Joe wanted to help him, but he was not worried about Zoey.

Zoey was too weak to challenge him!

Finn's words shocked the people in the room.

He's at JM Hotel. Why was Finn so confident after hitting someone?

Could it be that Finn also had a background?

Manager Huang frowned. If Finn had a background, he would be in real trouble.

Manager Huang was an older man, so he was more calculated. But many of Zoey's classmates did not think so much.

At this moment, they all aimed at Joe and Finn. After all, this was a rare opportunity to flatter Zoey.

"You traitor! How could you bite the hand that feeds you!?"

"Yeah! How could we have such an ungrateful person in our class!?"

Everyone pointed at Joe and cursed.

There were also a few stoic people who walked up to Finn and started threatening him.

"Was you the one who hurt Zoey?"

Although Finn was half a head shorter than these people, he was not afraid at the moment.

"Yes, so what?" Finn had a playful smile at the corner of his mouth.

"So what?!"

Hearing Finn's provocative tone, the dark-skinned youth felt a shiver down his spine.

He was about to scold Finn, but at this moment, the security guards of JM Hotel rushed into the room.

The leader was a strong and bulky man with a height of 1.9 meters.

His ferocious appearance made people feel a little scared for no reason.

This sturdy man was The Tiger.

“Manager Huang, who is making the trouble?” The Tiger scanned the people in the room.

“Him, he has hurt Master Guan.” Manager Huang pointed to Finn helplessly. Now he must choose one side.

Compared to Finn, whom he didn’t know, he naturally chose Zoey with his strong background.

As soon as Manager Huang’s voice fell, The Tiger’s cold eyes fixed on Finn.

Without any words, he took a step forward and launched a roundhouse kick.

The Tiger’s black military boots slammed into Finn’s face.

Zoey showed a vicious grin on his face. That loser’s head should burst like a watermelon, right?

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 421 Have No Choice**

'Click'

A crispy fracture sounded. Zoey Guan's mouth corner froze before it's malevolent smile blossomed.

Because Finn Chen handily expelled a fierce man like Tiger away.

Besides, it seemed like Finn had broken one of his legs.

Zoey wasn't sure whether the fractured sound he just heard was from Tiger's leg.

"Ah!"

The next second, Tiger screamed.

Hearing it, Zoey trembled. His heart became furious, Finn indeed broke Tiger's leg!

The click sound not only frightened Zoey but also scared the others in the field.

No one thought that the extremely delicate Finn and the fierce beast Tiger would have this ending!

A move!

With only a move!

Finn broke Tiger's leg!

What an unlikely outcome!

"Hiss"

A lot of people took a fresh breath; they're all scared.

A few students who had just come to Finn and were ready to vent their anger on Zoey's behalf were even paler.

Fortunately, they hadn't moved. If the students did, they should be laid on the ground screaming at this time.

"Rubbish! Rubbish!"

"It's rubbish!"

Zoey was utterly frustrated that he couldn't even think of killing Finn. The majestic Tiger who scared the whole audience until everyone's silent was useless!

"What are you doing! Tell them to go on!" Zoey turned his eyes to manager Huang again; he must retrieve this venue today.

"Go on?" Hearing Zoey's words, manager Huang almost burst into tears. Tiger was once the northwest special combat brigade's ace. Although he had decommissioned, his skills stayed still.

Only Tiger could fight in the whole JM Hotel.

Now Finn knocked Tiger down with only a move. Let alone hitting Finn, he didn't even know if they could bump into Finn or not.

"Young master Guan, I think it's better to call the police, my fellows aren't equal to that guy at all..." Manager Huang said with a sour face that he didn't want to provoke Finn anymore. He couldn't instigate anyone who could break Tiger's leg with a move.

"Call your F@#\$ police! Keep calling people for me!" Zoey was mad with anger. If he called the police at this time, where should he put his face? He's Guan's Family's young master.

"Young master Guan, all the JM Hotel's securities are here." Manager Huang said with a sad face.

"F@#\$!" Zoey was so angry that he frankly burst to swear words, he turned his eyes to the dark youth who wanted to help him out. Before he said anything, the suntanned young man stepped back and said with a smile: "Mr. Guan, I'm not equal to him either. Please ask someone else..."

Zoey was so angry that he almost fainted. He didn't expect that these students were so good at judging the situation when they saw that Finn was a tough guy; they didn't even dare to do anything.

Compared with Zoey's exasperation, Finn was very calm at this time. He raised his wrist to look at the time and smiled: "Are you calling backup? I can give you 15 minutes to call the best fighter, call as much as you have."

Call as much as he had?!

Finn's words once again surprised the crowd.

What was arrogance?

It was this!

It's not that the crowd had never seen the big scene. Still, it was the crowd's first time seeing someone asked the other side to call backup instead of running away after beating the other side's subordinate!



Zoey's face was burning with pain. There was no doubt that Finn was provoking him, it's like Finn placed his face on the ground and stepped on it!

"Are you sure you want me to call someone?!" Zoey's eyes were red, and a craziness spread in his expression.

As matters stood, even if he became foolish, he should realize that Finn wasn't as simple as he looked, and Finn was likely to have some background!

But he wouldn't resign it!

He must retrieve this venue back!

Even if Finn had any background, he had to meet force with Finn once!

"Sure." Finn smiled lightly. That sentence, trifling Zoey, he did not take it to heart. He asked him to call backup was to store a one-time fear in Zoey's thoughts.

If he left this time, Zoey would surely be angry with Joe Li later.

"Alright!"

"Don't regret!" Zoey bit his teeth and took out his phone. His previous guess was right, Finn also had some background.

The situation now was the Eight immortals crossed the sea; they had to see who's magical power was more vigorous.

Zoey phoned somebody with a dark complexion. His base camp was in the east region of YT River, but on City Z, he also knew a lot of top-notch young master in this circle.

Although it's humiliating to ask these top-notch young master to make a move, he couldn't manage to stay still.

He would do it as long as he could eliminate Finn.

A few minutes later, Zoey hung up.

After hanging up the phone, the crowd could see that Zoey's confidence had risen.

"Son of a b!@#\$, do you know who I called?" Zoey sneered and turned his eyes to Finn. He was a bit nervous before he made the call because he called someone who had higher status than himself. His dignity was not enough to invite that person.

He gave it a try, but unexpectedly, the man agreed to his request.

For Zoey's hoot, Finn was too lazy to pay attention to it. He could trample to death with a kick anyone Zoey called.

Finn thought that Zoey would be quiet if he ignored Zoey, but he forgot a saying 'becoming proud and arrogant.'

The more he ignored Zoey, the ecstatic Zoey became.

"Son of a b!@#\$, are you afraid?"

"Haha, kneel now if you're afraid, knock your head three times, and then drill through my crotch to make me happy. Maybe I can let you go today..."

'Bang'

Before Zoey finished speaking, a teacup flew over and hit his face.

Scalding tea flowed all over in a flash, splashed above Zoey's wound.

Zoey covered his head with his hands, and a miserable howl burst from his throat.

His howl scared the whole private room's crowd until no one dared to breathe loudly.

Looking at Finn, the crowd frightened.

How come this lord didn't say anything.

He splashed the scalding tea without coming up with any argument!

Finn shook his head; he was somewhat helpless. He didn't mean to splash him with it, but Zoey was too noisy and disturbed his peace.

He had to make a move.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 422**

### **Coincidence**

Zoey Guan immediately behaved well after Finn Chen scalded him with the boiling tea. Although he was still full of hatred staring at Finn, he didn't dare to speak out any cruel words in front of the crowd.

Meanwhile, three black cars drove out in a line from City Z's famous rich person's district.

A Mercedes-Benz S600 in front leading the way, a range rover behind to snap others cars, and a Rolls-Royce was in their midst.

A handsome young man in a Gucci limited edition shirt was smoking his cigar leisurely and looking out of the window in the Rolls-Royce's back row.

Compared with the carefree youth, a middle-aged man in a suit sitting next to him was a little uneasy: "Young master, your Dad told me that you should not go out these days..."

"Ning..."

The young man deliberately lengthens the ending; he looked a little dissatisfied.

A moment later, he softened his voice again: "Ning, I'll be out for a moment; I'll come back after helping my friend dealing with something. I promise I won't make trouble this time."

"Young Master, your Dad has set a rule for me. You must stay at home for 15 days, if you dare to go out without permission in these 15 days, master won't let off me..." Ning was helpless, why young master still couldn't understand it? The people he provoked this time were not the same as before.

"Ning, we are alive, but rules aren't. I'll be out for a while. Dad won't know if you don't tell him." The youth was somewhat unconcerned; he blew a smoke ring.

In his opinion, his father's decision was a complete fuss. Chastity Chu had millions of friends, how could someone Bai's Family couldn't afford to provoke casually sent out.

"But..." Ning still wanted to persuade him, but the young man was impatient: "Stop it, Ning. If my father finds out, tell him I went to support Julien Guan's son. My father will understand."

"Julien?"

Ning dumbfounded: "The east region of YT River's Julien?"

"Yes." The youth nodded.

"Young master, how did you get to know Julien's son?" Ning was a little curious. Julien's son was nothing, but Julien was the east region of YT River's province's Jin's Family's housekeeper. Rumour said that he once saved the life of current Jin's Family's leader and was close to the leader.

If they could get on Julien's line through his son and develop a further relationship with Jin's Family, then the young master's contribution would be significant.

The east region of YT River's Jin's Family wasn't inferior to City Z's Four Families. If Bai's Family could establish a relationship with Jin's Family, they would be able to progress.

"I met him at a Club." Lucas Bai answered lazily: "Julien's son said that he wanted to come to City Z for development, but his foundation is too

shallow. So I organized a dinner party and introduced him to several brothers..."

"I see." Ning nodded gently, he understood in an instant.

Bai's Family wanted to use Julien to establish a relationship with Jin's Family. Still, Julien's son also wanted to use Bai's Family to integrate into City Z's circle.

Both of the two families had their needs, and Lucas did something with good reason this time.

Even if Lester Bai punished later, he could tell Lester a statement.

A few minutes later, they stopped at JM Hotel's gate.

Seven to eight bodyguards in black suits and earphones got out of the car and scanned every corner of the vehicle with a sharp gaze. After they removed all the critical factors, they went to open Lucas's car door.

Lucas got out of the car and took out his phone.

"Zoey, I'm here."

"Young Master Bai, you're here?!"

In the private room, Zoey Guan suddenly surprised. He didn't expect that Lucas would come in such a short time!

Without waiting for Lucas to answer, Zoey began to flatter him again:  
"Young master Bai, wait a moment. I'll come down to pick you up."

"Alright." Lucas smiled faintly. Before he came, he worried that Zoey would not put himself in a proper position. Now it seemed that his worry was unnecessary, Zoey was very respectful to him.

He loved it.

After hanging up the phone, Zoey turned his eyes to Finn Chen. He was excited and ferocious: "Son of a b!@#\$, young master Bai is downstairs now. You are not far away from death!"

Finn smiled: "I'll see."

"Young master Bai?"

"Who is him?"

Compared with Finn's calmness, the private room's crowd was somewhat uneasy.

After all, they all saw Zoey's deferential attitude before.

The person who could make Zoey so humble must have some power.

Who was he?

"Young master Bai? Could it be the jewels tycoon Julien's son?!"

Suddenly, someone screamed out.

There was an uproar.

"The jewels tycoon Julien's son?! Is it possible?"

"Why not? In city Z, although there are a lot of people surnamed Bai, maybe only Lucas could make the east region of YT River's young master so respectful."

"But if it is true, how can Zoey qualified to know him?" Some of them were still skeptical that Zoey was not qualified to know Lucas.

Manager Huang was also surprised. He knew Lucas's name. However, how could Zoey know Lucas? They weren't in the same grade at all.

Although Zoey had significant connections, he was nothing in front of Lucas, the top-notch young master in City Z.

Before manager Huang's thought dropped, Zoey's figure appeared again at the private room's door.

This time, a handsome young man in a Gucci limited edition shirt stood behind him.

Manager Huang's brain was suddenly blank when he saw the handsome young man.

It's over; it's over. It's Lucas!

A group of Zoey's classmates also took a breath at the moment. Maybe the young man in front of them was Lucas. Even if he's not, he must have equal power with him. His arrogance and dominant vigour were not what an average person could have.

For a moment, the crowd was sympathetically looking at Finn.

City Z's top-notch young master came for Zoey. Finn should at least lose some skin.



As if they afraid that Finn would implicate them, the crowd began to stay away from him without a trace.

In the crowd, only Nora Xiao's face was strange: "Finn, how can it be Lucas?"

"Who knows?" There was a bantering smile on Finn's mouth corner. Sometimes his destiny was so beautiful that even he didn't expect that Zoey's Buddha would be Lucas.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 423 I Don't Know Him Well**

Lucas Bai didn't see Finn Chen when he entered the private room because there were many people there.

But Zoey Guan had already started to hoot loudly: "Son of a b!@#\$, come here!"

"Are you sure?" Finn's banter sounded in the private room.

Hearing his voice, Lucas, who initially had a careless expression, suddenly had a bad feeling.

Zoey was completely unaware, he laughed nastily as before: "Hey, son of a b!@#\$, are you scared?"

"If you're afraid, kneel and knock your head ten times, and then let your woman accompany young master Bai and me for a night. If she can make me and young master Bai feel comfortable, maybe I can spare your life..."

"Shut up!"

In the rear, Lucas could not help but burst out.

The loud shout frightened everyone in the private room.

Zoey startled until his jaw almost fell to the ground, why young master Bai...told him to shut up?

"Young Master Bai, you..." Zoey couldn't help but open his mouth and wanted to ask again, but Lucas gnashed his teeth and angrily opened his mouth: "Can't you hear me?!"

Zoey became silent in a flash, although he didn't know what had happened, Lucas must not fake his ashen complexion.

The sudden situation change immediately made people in the stage somewhat confused. They couldn't understand why Zoey's patron told Zoey to shut up.

When the crowd was pondering, Finn said with a smile: "Young master Bai, haven't seen you for a long time."

Haven't seen you for a long time?!

These words shocked everyone.

The crowd opened their mouth. The loser that offended Zoey knew Lucas?!

What's going on?

"Why are you here?" Blue veins puffed at Lucas's forehead, he rigidly stared at Finn. He couldn't even imagine that it was Finn who offended Zoey!

If he had known that Finn was here, he would not have come.

The person he didn't want to meet the most was Finn!

"Should I report to young master Bai where I am?" Finn gave a faint smile. Lucas's expression showed that he was restraining fear; Lucas's Dad must have warned him not to cause problems.

Finn's slightly sarcastic tone shocked the private room's crowd's again.

They thought that Finn only knew Lucas. Now it seemed that their relationship was not that simple!

They likely had a feud!

Thinking of this, the crowd couldn't help but take a breath of surprise.

He not only could start a feud with Lucas but also faintly pushed down Lucas, what kind of existence did he have?

Zoey's expression became fearful. He was not a fool; he also could think of what others could think.

He hadn't understood why Lucas asked him to shut up at first, now he understood.

The stinky fish rotten shrimp he thought was not smelly fish rotten shrimp.

He's a substantial prehistoric crocodile!

It's a substantial prehistoric crocodile that even Lucas had to fear!

As Zoey thought, Lucas was afraid of Finn.

Although he said how he didn't care about Finn before, Lucas was somewhat a little nervous when he met Finn.

After all, Finn was the first man to let him suffer such a significant loss.

And most importantly, his Dad's reaction.

As City Z's biggest jewels dealer, his father had been the jewels king for more than ten years. Apart from the Four Families, no one had ever been able to make him afraid.

It was until he met Finn.

Because of Finn, his father not only did not dare to give him a head start; on the contrary, he would endure 15 days obstruction.

That meant that Lucas wouldn't dare to think about it.

After taking a deep breath, Lucas said in a deep voice: "Of course Mr. Chen doesn't have to report to me."

You didn't have to report?

The crowd's expression changed again after listening to such a soft tone.

No one expected that Lucas would be soft!

And it's so thorough!

There's no sign of being tough!

At this time, Zoey's lower leg had begun to shiver; even his back produced a cold sweat layer.

He had overrated Finn's background as much as possible, but unexpectedly, he still underestimated it.

What kind of background did he have to make Lucas didn't even dare to talk back and gave indirectly?

At the moment, Zoey wanted to die.

"Is it?" With a smile from Finn, Lucas was tactful.

"Yes!" Lucas bit his teeth. Although it was humiliating to give in, he had to.

Even his Dad afraid of Finn, he couldn't afford to offend him!

"What about him?" Finn smiled and turned his eyes to Zoey, whose calf was shaking.

"He has nothing to do with me!"

Without looking at Zoey, Lucas said: "I don't know him well."

"Young master Bai?!"

Zoey's face turned white after hearing those words, and he went down on his knees.

He didn't expect that Lucas would be so decisive and sold him.

Although it was for self-protection, Lucas didn't even mean it. He's cruel.

"Go away!"

Lucas took a disgusting look at Zoey. At this moment, the person he hated most was not Finn, but Zoey!

If it had not been for Zoey, he would not have gone out today, nor would he have met Finn.

Although Finn didn't make things difficult for him, Lester Bai would not let him go when he went back.

The original 15-day confinement might become two months!

At the moment, Lucas wished to kill Zoey.

In front of Lucas's disgusting and chilly eyes, Zoey shivered. Even now, he did not dare to involve Lucas anymore.

At this time, if he chose to involve Lucas, Finn might kill him first.

After analyzing, Zoey finally concluded that if he wanted to survive, he should beg Finn.

"Young master Chen, spare my life!"

Zoey started kowtowing to Finn with snot and tears.

He kept banging the floor hard.

After bleeding his forehead, Zoey knelt again and started slapping his face.

'Pa!'

"Young master Chen, I was wrong. I won't dare again."

'Pa!'

"Young master Chen, I acted like a snob, I failed to recognize your importance!"

'Pa'

"Young master Chen, I shouldn't have offended you. You are generous; please set me free."

'Pa'

"Young master Chen..."

In just a minute, Zoey slapped himself a dozen times; his mouth was full of blood.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 424 I'll Get Out Now!**

This bitter scene immediately scared the private room's crowd.

Especially Zoey Guan's numerous classmates, they even didn't dare to breathe for a moment.

No one expected Zoey that was usually so arrogant would have to kowtow and slap himself.

Joe Li also had a complicated expression.

He was the only one in the crowd who knew both Finn Chen and Zoey.

One was KM's small basic level employee; the other was the east region of YT River's young master with billions of wealth.

Usually, when things got to this stage, the one that knelt and begged for mercy should be the KM's small employee.

But contrary, the one who knelt and begged for mercy was the east region of YT River's young master with billions of wealth.

This scene subverted his world outlook.

Compared with Zoey's numerous classmates and Joe's shock, Nora Xiao's expression was much calmer.

In her opinion, Zoey should be the one that knelt because the person he facing was Finn!

"If you had known earlier, why should you have done it in the first place?" Finn shook his head and smiled; his tone was a bit ironic. Zoey might not have imagined this scene would happen when he arrogantly asked Finn to kneel.

He brought trouble through his actions.

"Go away!" Finn waved, he was somewhat bored, and he didn't have to worry about Zoey.



"Thank you, young master Chen! Thank you, young master Chen! I'll get out of here now! I'll get out of here now!" As if he got an amnesty, Zoey was so happy that he almost rolled out of the private room.

Although Finn said the word 'go away,' but at the moment, Zoey heard these words as the best sounds of nature.

After Zoey left, Lucas Bai's expression was immediately somewhat complicated. After hesitating several times, Lucas gritted his teeth: "Mr. Chen, the matter before was my fault. I hope Mr. Chen won't argue with me."

"The matter before?" Finn stunned: "What happened before?"

Lucas dumbfounded and then reacted, Finn was trying to save his dignity and let bygones be bygones.

"Thank you, Mr. Chen." Lucas cupped his fist gratefully; he didn't expect that Finn would be so generous.

Ning Wan, who was behind Lucas, couldn't help but felt relieved at the moment. With Finn's words, he could report to Lester, maybe Lester would even lift Lucas's detention of Lucas.

"You're too modest." Finn waved his hand and smiled. It was better to squash enmity rather than keeping it alive. He was not the kind of person who liked to be aggressive; he would give Lucas a step after Lucas gave in.

Of course, the main thing was that there was no fundamental hatred between him and Lucas.

After Lucas left, Zoey's numerous classmates also left.

"Finn, I'll leave first." Joe's mouth corner pulled out a far fetched smile, and his tone was somewhat restrained.

Finn scratched a trace of complexity and immediately nodded with a smile: "Alright."

When he came out of the private room and went downstairs, he found that none of his classmates had left. Instead, they surrounded him with enthusiasm.

"Joe, what is brother Finn's background?"

"Brother Joe, can you introduce brother Finn to us?"

"That's right, brother Joe, we're classmates. We should help each other..."

"Brother Joe, does brother Finn have a girlfriend?"

They called him Joe, but after someone called him brother Joe, they all changed the way they called him.

Joe's expression was in confusion. In the past, they even lazy to call his name.

But now, they called him brother Joe; they even used intimate tone.

Of course, it's not because he's so powerful.

It's because he knew Finn.

"Would you all believe that Finn is just a KM's small basic level employee like me?" Joe said with a complicated expression, even himself didn't believe it.

"You're a little not honest and kind, Joe."

"That's right, Joe, say something decent if you're about to lie. A KM's small basic level employee can make Zoey kowtow for mercy?"

"Not only Zoey but Lucas is also afraid of brother Finn. I even have a feeling that brother Finn had ever dealt with Lucas before."

"I have the same feeling. I think that Lucas is afraid of brother Finn."

"Oh my lord, even Lucas is afraid. Could Finn be one of the Four Families' pampered son?"

Speaking of the Four Families, a lot of Zoey's classmates excited.

As City Z's native, no one knew about the Four Families better than them.

Let alone a living person; the Four Families would even look up at a dog.

"Brother Joe, you must remember us when you have developed."

"That's it, brother Joe. If you've developed in the future, you should help us."

Joe seemed didn't want to reveal Finn's information, and the crowd didn't ask him again. However, their attitude toward him was a thousand times better than before.

After all, Joe had an intimate relationship with a person who might be the Four Families' successor.

As long as Joe wished, the rich side would not be a problem in the future.

Everyone initially had to turn around Zoey.

But after this, people that weren't stupid would stay away from Zoey.

After all, Zoey offended Finn. If Finn wanted to take revenge one day, they would suffer if they stayed close with Zoey.

Watching the crowd came to greet, Joe couldn't help sighing while holding the car key.

He was holding an Audi A6's key, which he borrowed from Finn before. He initially borrowed Finn's Audi A6 to keep up his appearances.

But unexpectedly, after he arrived, no one cared about what car he drove.

On the contrary, it was Finn who got everyone's attention; they were even flattering.

The result was something that Joe had never thought of before.

"I'll settle the bill, manager Huang."

In the JM Hotel, Nora smiled and said that she was the host today. She should pay for the meal.

However, manager Huang's expression suddenly changed significantly; he was even a little frightened: "Miss Xiao exaggerated. Our JM hotel hasn't apologized enough, how dare we accept your money?"

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 425 Jonny Breakthrough**

"Apologize?" Nora was a little bit stunned. Manager Huang's attitude was very humble. How could he make herself like a bully?

"Nora Xiao, Finn Chen, I was threatened by Zoey Guan to do such a stupid thing. You were magnanimous. It seemed that I still have a family. Please spare me this time, I promise, I will never..." Manager Huang said, there was even a cry in his voice.

Nora was a little bit dumbfounded. Manager Huang did this because he was afraid that Finn would care about what he had asked JM Hotel's security guard to do before. He was afraid that Finn would settle accounts with him.

"OK, you don't say anything, I won't check it out, OK?" Nora interrupted manager Huang somewhat helplessly. She was afraid that manager Huang, a big man, would cry on the spot if he continued talking.

"Thank you, Nora!"

"Thank you, Finn!"

Manager Huang burst into tears of joy. Nora's meaning was obvious. She was no longer as knowledgeable as him.

This meant that he escaped this disaster.

In just one minute, manager Huang's face changed a few colors. All of this was easily seen by Finn.

Finn didn't find it funny. He only felt a little complicated.

He could understand manager Huang's mood, like riding a roller coaster. In manager Huang's eyes, he could completely determine the life and death of an ordinary person.

Although he was the manager of the JM Hotel, he was considered a middle-class in society. But in front of the Finn, manager Huang was a joke.

It was not an exaggeration to say that if Finn wanted him to die, he wouldn't delay it.

This was the sorrow of the little person. You never know, tomorrow or accident, which comes first.

Finn sighed. In his eyes, manager Huang was indeed just an insignificant little person.

But in the eyes of some people, Finn was also an insignificant little person.

After leaving JM Hotel, Finn glanced at his watch and found that it was already ten o'clock in the evening.

"I'll send you back to school," Finn said. It was so late that Nora and Celia Hu were left alone. He was a little worried.

Finn was about to stop the car, but Celia smiled and said: "Finn, I will drive my car to send Nora and the others back."

After speaking, Celia took out a black car key from her bag and tapped it lightly.

On the roadside, a big red urus with a Su E0000 license plate rang.

Finn pondered slightly, then smiled slightly: "OK, I'm sorry to trouble you."

"It's not troublesome." Celia shook her head, as if thinking of something, she smiled and said: "Is it convenient to add a WeChat?"

"WeChat?"

Finn was taken aback for a moment, then smiled and said, "Of course, it's convenient. I'll add you to WeChat."

"Good." Celia nodded, took out her phone, and opened her QR code.

Finn scanned it, and then Celia's WeChat business card popped up on the phone interface.

The avatar was a very ordinary pet cat avatar, and the nickname was Sailor Moon, everything was plain.

Of course, Finn didn't think about it and only used a WeChat to judge Celia's approximate origin.

Celia's true identity and purpose still need to be discovered by Finn.

Based on the information in front of him, it was impossible to tell whether Celia's intention was good or bad.

After watching Celia and Nora left, Finn also took a taxi back to the hotel.

As soon as he arrived at the hotel's door, Finn saw Zac Chen with a happy face.

"Finn, you are back!" Seeing Finn, Zac's face was full of joy.

"What's the matter? Is something happy happening?" Finn smiled slightly.

"Yes!"

"Finn, there is a happy thing!"

"It's a great thing!" Zac was very excited.

"What a great happy thing?" Finn was taken aback for a moment, and then his expression became weird: "It wouldn't be... Jonny broke through?"

"Finn, how did you know?" Zac's face was full of consternation.

Finn's face turned weird again. He just said casually, but he didn't expect that Jonny broke through.

"Where is Jonny now?" Finn couldn't help asking. Jonny's breakthrough was indeed a happy thing, but also a big thing.

Transformed Period and Obscure Period were completely two realms!

Martial Artist had stepped into Transformed and would be crowned with the title of Martial Arts Master. When Martial Arts Grandmaster was not obvious, Martial Arts Master would be the true top of the world!

"Master is now adapting to the realm upstairs," Zac said, Transformed Period and Obscure Period were completely two realms. Jonny had just broken through to Transformed. It would take some time to adapt.

Finn nodded gently: "Take me up."



"OK."

A few minutes later, Finn came to Jonny's suite.

When Finn pushed the door, Jonny opened his eyes. It was obvious that Jonny was younger than before. Jonny's hair was all white, but now Jonny's hair was black and looked like a well-maintained middle-aged man.

"Hey, I have broken through." Seeing Finn, Jonny showed a familiar smirk on his face again. Finn realized Jonny's temperament did not change much.

Some Martial Artists broke through from Obscure Period to Transformed Period, their mood would change drastically. Their temperament would change drastically, but Jonny was not included.

"When did you breakthrough, how did you breakthrough?" Finn ignored Jonny's show off but asked two questions. Before downstairs, he looked so weird. Because he didn't expect that Jonny would breakthrough so quickly, and there was no sign, no movement. This was completely inconsistent with the regular pattern of Martial Artist.

You should know that the Transformed Period was a threshold that lays across all Martial Artists. Generally speaking, it took at least dozens of days for a Martial Artist to break through the Transformed Period and adjust breath to the best. Only when the spirits entered a perfect state could they prepare for breakthroughs.

When making a breakthrough, it was best to have a dedicated guardian next to him. Only in this way could the Martial Artist calm down and make a breakthrough.

Jonny didn't prepare in advance, and no one protected him. But he broke through like this. Finn was very surprised.

As if he knew what Finn was thinking, Jonny, smiled, and said: "I just slept casually in the afternoon and then waked up and breaks through, do you believe me?"

Looking at Jonny's mean expression, Finn was speechless for a moment.

He didn't want to believe it, but Jonny's expression made him not believe it.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 426 Royal No.1**

"It's likely that the old guy will reach the Transformed Period after asleep." Finn thought.

"What are you going to do next?" Finn asked. After reaching the Transformed Period, Jonny could go back to Malaysia alone, kill Max and Dylan, and rebuild the Faction of People from Country C.

"Next..."

After a pause, Jonny took a look at Finn and sighed, "I planned to go back to Malaysia at first, but because of you, I don't want to leave."

"Hahaha. Don't leave." Finn smiled.

Finn needed him right now.

In just half a month since he came to the City Z, he had provoked too many enemies. Golden Armor Sect, the Wang's Family, the Song's Family, and the Hidden People's Association..... Every one of them was powerful.

It was difficult for him to resist them alone.

Jonny had reached the Transformed Period, so he could help him.

"Okay, then I won't leave."

Jonny agreed readily. They were good friends. Even if Finn didn't tell him, he wouldn't leave the City Z this time.

"By the way, do you and Jolie have time these days? Please help me protect a person secretly." Finn looked at Zac again.

"Of course!"

"Protect who?". "Zac said casually.

"Wendy."

"Wendy?" Zac was stunned, and so was Jonny. Obviously, they didn't understand why Finn wanted to protect Wendy, and what kind of danger would Wendy meet?

"Finn, is there someone threatening to her?" Jonny couldn't help but ask. He had met Wendy once, and she was just an ordinary girl. Except for her beauty, she had no other characteristics. But even if someone targeted her, I believe she wouldn't need to be protected by two Martial Artists.

Finn shook his head and said, "at present, I'm not sure if anyone has targeted her, but she has a big secret. I have to be careful. "

"A big secret?"

"Yes, Wendy might be related to a master..." Finn repeated what had happened on the Binjiang bridge. Although it was the top-secret that Wendy had master's internal power, there was no need to hide it from people like Jonny and Zac !"

After listening to Finn's words, Zac took a deep breath. Jonny was also very shocked. He did not expect that Wendy had such a big secret.

It seemed that Finn's decision to let Zac and Jolie secretly protect Wendy was sage. It was absolutely not a fuss.

There were still a lot of complicated questions between Wendy and that Master!

The master could easily turn Wendy into a Martial Artist, but he didn't choose to do that. Instead, he used the method of instilling his internal power to protect her silently.

There might be only one reason for the master to do so; that is, he wanted to protect Wendy, but he didn't want Wendy to be targeted by people in martial arts.

"Uncle Finn, don't worry. Jolie and I will protect Wendy well. If anyone wants to hurt her, we will kill him!" Finn could tell him such a secret. Obviously, he trusted him. Anyway, he had to protect Wendy well.

"You don't have to." Finn shook his head and said, "if the enemy is dangerous, the only thing you and Jolie need to do is survive and then send the messages to me as soon as possible."

"What?"

"If there is really someone who is against Wendy, I'm afraid that you and Jolie can't stop him. So you don't have to fight with all your strength. What you need to do is to inform me." Finn said. If someone really attacked Wendy, the person must be at least at the Obscure Period's late stage. Zac and Jolie couldn't resist that.

In fact, Zac and Jolie were just an alarm by the side of Wendy. Once any accident happening to Wendy, he could know immediately.

"Uncle Finn is right. If someone really wants to attack that girl, you just need to report it, understand?" Jonny warned him in a low voice.

"Yes!."

Zac knew that he had to be cautious.

"Well, Wendy will leave the hospital tomorrow. After she leaves the hospital, you follow her to the City Z university and protect her secretly."

"Besides..... Don't let her know about it. It will burden her." Finn paused and said. It was likely that Wendy didn't know that she was related to a certain master. Of course, there was no need for her to know. If she knew, it would only increase pressure.

Royal No. 1, the top villa district of City Z.

Most of the villas here were super luxurious single villas with an area of more than one thousand square meters. The price of the villas was at least two hundred thousand per square meter.

It would cost at least two hundred million dollars to buy a villa in Royal No. 1.

Ordinary people might know the meaning of two hundred million.

But in the financial center of City Z, Country C, many people could afford two hundred million. For example, Royal No. 1 Villa District, all of the forty-nine villas were sold out in less than two months.

According to the security guards of Royal No.1 Villa District, money was just a number for the rich person who lived in Royal No.1 villa. In their minds, spending two hundred million buying a villa was no different from spending two hundred thousand purchasing a car for ordinary people.

Furthermore, in the villa garage, luxury cars like Ferrari and Rolls-Royce, which were limited worldwide, were almost everywhere.

Each of them was a luxury car worth ten million dollars.

But tonight, a red Lamborghini urus drove into Royal No.1 villa district.

Compared with other luxury cars that could be seen everywhere in the villa district, this Lamborghini urus, which was only sold for about three million, was very general.

However, all of the security guards of the Royal No.1 villa district became serious.

That was because the driver's father was the developer of the Royal No.1 villa district.

All the Royal No.1 villas were developed by his family.

Besides, this red car was also droved by Celia before.

# Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 427 Villa One

After going around for a while, the big red urus stopped in front of a villa.

This was a villa with a European-style decoration style. The area of the villa was more than 1,000 square meters.

After getting out of the car, Celia Hu walked into the villa blankly.

In the villa's living room, a middle-aged man who was over 40 years old, with a tall skeleton and slightly sunken eye sockets, seemed to be sitting with his eyes closed.

After Celia entered the door, the middle-aged man seemed to react and opened his eyes.

"See him?"

"Yes, Dad." Celia paused, bowed slightly, and spoke respectfully.

"How?" The middle-aged man asked with a slightly indifferent tone, raising his eyelids.

Celia said solemnly after pondering for a moment: "At the moment, he doesn't seem to have anything brilliant."

"Oh?"

The middle-aged man raised his mouth, glanced at Celia playfully, and asked, "Are you not satisfied with him?"

"Don't dare." Celia shivered, seemingly afraid of middle-aged men.

The middle-aged man shook his head and smiled: "Celia, there is one thing I want to tell you. Sometimes, the ordinary is great."

"Dad... you..." Celia frowned and wanted to ask the middle-aged man what he meant, but she swallowed it back when the words came to her lips.

And the middle-aged man didn't want to explain. He smiled and continued: "Celia, I have told you that if there is no mistress, there is no Hu's Family now."

"Yes, you said it." Celia bowed again and spoke respectfully. Other people thought that the reason why the Hu's Family was able to sit firmly on the top of Suzhou's richest family was because of the man in front of him named Roger. But only the people in the Hu's Family knew that the position of the number one had nothing to do with Roger.

The current status of Hu's Family was given by that woman!

Including Roger's status as the former richest man in Suzhou!

Without that woman, there would be no Hu's Family, and the richest man in Suzhou would not have anything to do with Roger.

Seeing that Celia hadn't forgotten her roots, Roger nodded in satisfaction. Still, immediately, he sighed again: "Before the mistress left, she entrusted the Finn Chen to me, but I... betrayed the mistress's entrustment, Finn has suffered a lot in City C these years."

"Dad, the mistress will not blame you. Finn entered Shawn's Family. It had nothing to do with you." Celia said calmly. After Shay Su died in City



Y, Roger planned to go to Chen's Family to find Finn. But in the end, Chen's Family broke the news, Finn had left City Y.

It was only a few months later that the news of Finn entering Shawn's Family reached Roger's ears.

Undoubtedly, Roger was surprised at the time. He would never have thought that Finn would choose to be a son-in-law.

It's so funny!

Finn's sudden admission not only disrupted Roger's deployment but also caused Chen's Family to be astonished and gave up the idea of killing the Finn.

At the time, everyone thought that Finn entered Shawn's Family to save his life.

However, various signs later showed that Finn entered Shawn's Family because of Maura Xia.

"The past is not important anymore." Roger shook his head.

Immediately he looked at Celia with scorching eyes: "Celia, I have let my mistress down once, and I don't want to let her down a second time."

"Do you understand?"

"I understand, Dad!" Celia solemnly nodded. The meaning of Roger's words was very obvious. He wanted to try his best to help Finn!

Even if Finn was trapped in a huge dilemma and would involve the Hu's Family, he would help him!

"You understand." Roger nodded slightly and then sighed again: "Celia, the situation is more complicated than you think. This time is a major reshuffle of all the old forces in City Z. Finn is involved, and if you are not careful, you will be crushed."

"Hu's Family is based in Suzhou. There are not many who can help Finn."

"The only thing we can do is to do our best to help the Finn when he needs help."

"I understand, Dad." Celia looked a little complicated. He undoubtedly pushed the Hu's Family to the cusp of the storm.

Before, not many people knew that the Hu's Family was related to Finn, including Finn himself.

Therefore, even if Roger did not help Finn, no one would make irresponsible remarks to the Hu's family. At most, Roger would feel a little guilty in his heart.

But now...

"This is the key to Villa one. In a few days, you find a suitable opportunity and give it to the Finn." Celia's meditation did not last long because Roger took out many keys from his pocket and interrupted her contemplation.

"Okay, Dad." Celia nodded and took the key from Roger.

Villa One was the best and largest building in the entire Royal Villa One. It was nearly 500 million yuan!

The area of Villa One was 1,500 square meters!

It was more than 500 square meters larger than Villa Two, where she and Roger live.

It was obvious that Roger gave the key to Villa One to Finn. From now on, the Hu's family will respect Finn, and he will be the head of the Hu's Family!

At this moment, Finn didn't know that Roger had prepared such a gift for himself.

All of Finn's thoughts were on Davin's phone.

"Finn, Golden Armor Sect did send someone to rob prisoners!" On the other side of the phone, Davin's tone revealed an unusual excitement.

The previous strategy of Finn worked!

After learning that the Japanese swordsmen would be taken to the Warriors' League headquarters in City Y for interrogation, Golden Armor Sect panicked! He sent three the late Obscure Period to hijack the prison car on the halfway!

But this time, Golden Armor Sect made a mistake!

The Japanese swordsman in the prison car had been replaced by Davin into an early Transformed Period!

Undoubtedly, three of the late Obscure Period hit the muzzle. They had no opportunity to resist and were subdued by the Warriors' League's traps.

"Where are they now?" Finn was also a bit excited. After subduing the Japanese swordsmen, he thought about how to dig out the Golden Armor Sec through the Japanese swordsmen.

In the beginning, he planned to let the Japanese swordsman explain himself.

However, the hardness of the Japanese swordsman's mouth was beyond his imagination.

In desperation, he came up with an idea.

Since the Japanese swordsman's mouth couldn't be opened, I would try to make Golden Armor Sec jump out by himself.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 428**

### **Warriors' League's Decision**

To lure Golden Armor Sect out was simple, Davin Shi only had to release this news: Country J's swordsmen have revealed the mastermind. This time, they went to City Y to make the Warriors' League Headquarters convict the mastermind.

Golden Armor Sect, as the mastermind, would not sit by and watch them go to the headquarters of the Warriors' League.

There was a high probability that they would hijack the prison car and kill the swordsmen on the way.

It was what Finn Chen had previously speculated.

As Finn predicted, Golden Armor Sect sent three high-level Obscure Period Warriors to hijack the prison car.

However, the swordsmen they were looking for was not in there.

In the car was the vice leader of the City Z' Warriors' League!

"Leader Zhao has subdued them, and now they are all in city Z's military prison." Davin informed.

Finn nodded slightly.

The military prison was a unique prison set up by the Martial Arts Association for the martial artists. Its security level was 100 times higher than an ordinary prison.

Even if a warrior in the transformed period wanted to escape, it would not be smooth.

"How is Golden Armor Sect's reaction?" Finn asked.

The Martial Arts' League supervised all the martial artists in Country C. Golden Armor Sect was no exception.

"Golden Armor Sect..." Davin continued after a pause, "They said that this action was unauthorized, and it has nothing to do with the clan."

"It has nothing to do with the clan?"

"Incredible!" Finn sneered.

How could the Golden Armor Sect said that all this had nothing to do with them?

That's bullshit!

How could three high-level Obscure Period Warrior hijack Warriors' League's prison car without authorization?

"What does the Warriors' League say?" Finn asked again. If the Warriors' League were not stern, no matter how ridiculous the reasons were, they would believe the Golden Armor Sect.

"The Warriors' League asked the head of Golden Armor Sect to go to the capital within three days to explain the cause." Davin answered.

According to the law, a group like Golden Armor Sect should be administered by the Martial Arts' League. However, the Golden Armor Sect colluded with Country J's swordsmen to assassinate Finn this time.

When it came to foreign countries, the Warriors' League had the right to intervene.

"Not bad."

Finn nodded with satisfaction. Judging from the current situation, the Warriors' League intended to deal with Golden Armor Sect seriously.

Otherwise, they would not summon their leader to the capital.

As the political center of Country C, City Y had always been a place for martial artists to retreat.

If there were no specific reasons, Obscure Period or higher-level martial artist would not be allowed to enter City Y.

Even if they wanted to enter, they need to report to the Martial Arts' League in advance.

Usually, if the leader of Golden Armor Sect wanted to enter the city, they would have to report one month in advance and would only be able to go in after being checked by many departments.

But the Warriors' League only gave the leader three days this time, so they were determined.

"Finn, Leader Fang has heard about you."

"He may ask for you in a few days. " Davin added.

Not many people knew that Finn was a disciple of Garrett Xiao, and Vice Leader Fang of the Warriors' League happened to be one of them who knew.

Vice Leader Fang was also the one who decided to summon the head of Golden Armor Sect to the capital.

"Well, I'm ready." Finn nodded calmly.

Although he had told Davin to hide his information from the Warriors' League as much as possible, if the senior management of the Warriors' League wanted to check him, Davin could not hide it.

So Finn was ready to be known.

The advantage of this was his status as Garrett's disciple.

After all, Garrett was the founder of the Warriors' League. With this tie with Garrett, the Warriors' League would not let go of Golden Armor Sect.

If he were not Garrett's disciple, they would probably let it slip.

After all, Golden Armor Sect was one of the top ten martial arts groups in Country C.

"That's great to hear." Davin nodded, "Finn, I will keep an eye on Golden Armor Sect for you. If there is any news, I will inform you."

"Thank you, Brother." Finn smiled in gratitude.

Finn had troubled him. Davin had taken on a great responsibility just by inviting a warrior in a transformed period to replace the Country J's swordsmen.

If Golden Armor Sect didn't hijack the car, the warrior would have been invited for nothing, and Davin would be held accountable after the event.

Fortunately, Golden Armor Sect did not disappoint Finn.

"It's not a big deal." Davin smiled back.

"By the way, has any master ever been to City C in recent years?" Finn suddenly asked.

"Finn, why are you asking this?" Davin was resolute: "It's a big crime to inquire about the master's movements without authorization."

"I know, I just wanted to ask." Finn answered with a wry smile. He asked this to Davin because of Wendy Lin.



The internal power in Wendy's body had become a thorn in his heart. He had always felt uneasy since he could not find out the source.

"I know you don't mean anything else, but you should know how lofty the position of a master in Country C is. Every master's deeds are top secret. If someone with ulterior motives inquires about it and plan something, the consequences will be unimaginable..." Davin was serious.

Every martial arts master was a strategic force of Country C.

To exaggerate, the deterrent power of a martial arts master was much powerful than a nuclear bomb in some aspects.

Therefore, the martial arts association had ruled out that one should not inquire about a master's whereabouts without authorization.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 429 The Master's Deeds Are Top Secret**

The purpose was to prevent some people with ulterior motives to plan something against the master.

Although martial arts masters were almost invincible, they were not gods. If anyone wanted to attack them, they only needed to gather three or four masters in advance to ambush and kill them.

Fifteen years ago, Denver Pu, the Kendo Master, died in an ambush involving five masters.

Denver's death was a shock to the whole world!

No one thought that the great master would die.

After Denver's death, the martial arts associations of all countries ruled out that the deeds of the master were top secret. Anyone who inquired about the master's deeds without authorization would receive a heavy punishment!

As soon as this rule was issued, the master's deeds became a taboo in the field of martial arts. Also, the masters themselves went into hiding during the next 15 years.

Except for the several great masters who were in charge of City Y, almost no one knew the whereabouts of the other masters.

"I will be careful in the future." Finn Chen had underestimated a master's position in Country C.

He did not expect that a master's whereabouts was a taboo topic.

"It's OK since you're asking me. If you were to ask someone else, that person would report you to the martial arts association on the spot." Davin Shi warned.

Although only a few people had been convicted of this, but if someone wanted to trouble Finn, it would be an easy way to do it.

When Finn and Davin discussed the Golden Armor Sect, Stefan Wang was giving Gloria Lin an ultimatum.

"Persuade Maura Shawn to come and apologize to him within three days, or you will be kicked out of the ZS Group."

Gloria was flustered.

Stefan's attitude was unexpectedly firm.

If she couldn't make Maura apologize to Stefan, he would expel her from the ZS Group.

After taking a deep breath, Gloria called Leah Lin again. Her only hope was that Leah. No one could persuade Maura except for her.

"Leah, it's Gloria." Gloria's tone was no longer domineering.

"Oh, what's the matter?" Leah spoke leisurely.

It was not the same as before. Before Leah came to city Z, she asked Gloria to marry Maura into a powerful family.

But now, it's not needed because Maura herself was powerful!

She was 100% sure that Maura was now the president of KM Group!

No matter how Maura got this seat, her status was incomparable to Gloria's, because the KM Group was two or three times larger than the ZS Group.

Gloria didn't recognize the arrogance in Leah's tone. She uttered, "Leah, you have to give me a statement. Remember how your daughter offended the person I introduced her before? This matter won't pass quietly."

"A statement?"

"What do you want me to say?" Leah tone was full of mockery.

Gloria still thought that Maura was the toy she could knead at will.

Even though Gloria was slow, she finally noticed the mockery in Leah's tone.

"What do you mean, Leah?! Don't you two want to stay in City Z? Believe it or not, I can get both of you out of City Z!"

"Out of City Z?" Leah smiled: "Gloria, you think too highly of yourself. City Z is not yours. Do you think you can kick us out of here just because you want to? That is not possible. "

Gloria became angry: "Leah, you ungrateful thing! How can you talk to me like that?"

"Did you forget how you begged me to find a good home for your second-hand daughter..."

"Gloria, who do you say is second-hand?" Without waiting for Gloria to finish, Leah interrupted her coldly: "I didn't mind what you said about Maura before, but now, I can't!"

"You can't now?"

"Why is that? Leah, let me tell you, once a bitch gets divorced, she'll always be second-hand! " Gloria sneered.

"You bitch!"

Leah was furious: "Gloria, my Maura is a popular person now, men who want to chase her will have to sacrifice a lot just to get her attention."

"Hahaha, Leah, did you hit your head?"

"Sacrifice a lot just to get her attention? Now that's funny!" Gloria laughed recklessly.

Although she didn't know what was wrong with Leah, she didn't believe that many people would chase a divorced woman.

"Gloria, you don't know what position my Maura has now." Leah sneered.

"Oh. What position does Maura have?" Gloria sneered back, "What can a divorced woman be?"

"Do you know KM Group?" Leah began to speak with pride.

"Yes, what's with KM Group?" Gloria added, "Leah, don't tell me that your second-hand daughter is working in KM Group?"

"If it's true, I can only say that you are absurd. Although it is difficult to enter KM Group, it is not impossible. But if you think that working in KM Group gives her some kind of status, then you are too naive!" Gloria sneered again.

She didn't know if she should laugh at Leah's ignorance. Leah thought she could disrespect her if Maura worked in KM Group.

It's ridiculous!

Although KM Group was a giant in the pharmaceutical industry, Maura has just entered the KM Group, and even if her ability were excellent, she would still be a middle-level employee.

Gloria was the vice president of the ZS Group.

The two couldn't be compared!

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 430**

### **Maura Shawn's Counterattack**

"I am too naive?" Leah Lin sneered, "Gloria, maybe you should check the name of the president of the KM Group before talking again!"

"Leah, what do you mean?" Gloria Lin felt a sudden chill. Could it be...?

"What do I mean? Just check it yourself." Leah had waited for this moment for a long time.

In the past, Gloria was always arrogant in front of her as a deputy general manager. Now it's her turn.

Before Gloria could speak, Leah hung up.

Listening to the beep from the mobile phone, Gloria began to feel uneasy.

She should have noticed. In the past, Leah always spoke to her in a low voice, but today, Leah was much more arrogant.

Without anything to support her, Leah would not dare to speak like that.

Was Maura Shawn really KM Group's president?

Although she didn't believe it, Gloria still took out her mobile phone and began to inquire about it.

A minute later, Gloria dropped her mobile phone to the ground.

Her fingers were trembling, and her lips were white.

Maura was really the president of KM Group!

The information couldn't be fake.

"How could this happen?"

"How did that bitch do it?"

Leah gritted his teeth. Maura became so powerful overnight.

The KM Group was a company with a market value of nearly RMB 100 billion. Even if Maura was only in a subsidiary of the KM Group in City Z, the market value of this branch must be at least RMB 30 billion.

Maura would have a great future in a company like this!

Even to the point where Gloria needed to look up to her!

Gloria felt powerless. Although she couldn't figure out how Maura became the president of KM Group overnight, Gloria had to think about something else.

What should she do now?

Maura would never bow to Stefan Wang.

But if Maura did not bow down, Gloria was bound to lose her position as deputy general manager.

The more she thought about it, the angrier she became.

She wanted to use Maura to elevate her position from deputy general manager to general manager.

But now, she would lose her position as deputy general manager because of Maura.

Moreover, she couldn't do anything to Maura. She couldn't offend the president of KM Group.

"Mom, what's the matter?" At this time, Raina Tang entered the bedroom and spoke to her mother after noticing her grim expression.

"Raina, do you know that bitch has become the president of KM Group?" Gloria clenched her teeth.

Raina majored in medical management in University. Her goal after graduation was to enter KM Group, but she was eliminated in the second examination stage.

If she knew that Maura became the president of KM Group, she probably wouldn't be able to withstand it.

"That bitch?"

"Mom, are you talking about Maura?!"

As Gloria expected, Raina was stunned, then reacted in shock after a brief pause.

"Yes, I just called Leah, and she said that the slut is now the president of KM Group. I didn't believe it, but I just checked..."



"No way!" Without waiting for Gloria to finish, Raina interrupted angrily: "Mom, that slut can't be the president of KM Group. KM Group is a leading company in the pharmaceutical industry. The bitch has no educational background and no qualifications for that position. Mom, she must be lying to you."

"Well, look for yourself..." Gloria handed her cell phone to Raina.

Raina took a look at her mobile phone, and when she saw Maura's name, her face became pale.

"Impossible, impossible..."

"They must have the same name, yes, the same name!" Raina reasoned.

"It's not the same name." Gloria sighed again, "Raina, I know you can't accept it, but that's the fact. Maura became the new president of KM Group a few days ago..."

"I don't believe it! I don't believe it!" Raina was hysterical.

Because of her family background, she had despised Maura and saw her as a peasant since she was a child.

But now, she had entered the KM Group, which what Raina had always dreamed of, and became the president.

How could Raina accept that?!

Gloria shook her head.

"Raina, whether you believe it or not, we must accept this fact."

"That bitch is better than us now." Now she had lost the position of vice president of the ZS Group.

Stefan couldn't do anything to Maura, but he would take it out on her, so her top priority was to find another way out.

"She must have sold herself! She must have!"

"Shameless!"

Raina, who was still rambling, had no intention to listen to Gloria.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 431 Make An Appointment In Advance**

Gloria Lin did not talk about it, but she had thought about this possibility before. After giving it some thought, she found that it was unlikely.

The position of president of KM Group could not be obtained just by sex.

There must be other powers behind Maura Shawn.

"Raina, no matter how that slut became the president of KM Group, we can't afford to offend her now."

"You should not say anything displeasing in front of that slut." Although it was hard to accept, Gloria had lived long, so she soon realized the reality.

Now Maura could make her kneel. If she still treated Maura as before, she would only suffer more.

"Mom, I know, but I can't accept it. Why does that bitch have such a good life?" Raina Tang seemed depressed.

The president of KM Group was a position she didn't dare to think of before, but Maura was now sitting in that position comfortably.

"Mom can't accept it too, but what can I do? Stefan had decided to fire me. I will lose my job in ZS Group eventually. Raina, it's up to you now." Gloria gazed at Raina.

"It's up to me?" Raina was stunned: "Mom, do you mean that I should go to KM Group?"

"Yes." Gloria nodded, "You majored in medical management, and KM Group is a pharmaceutical company. That slut is now the president, and you are her cousin. With this relationship, you can enter the KM Group smoothly. "

"I don't even want to see that slut, mom." Raina was reluctant. Raina felt a little upset at the thought that she would have to look at Maura's face when she joined KM Group.

"Raina, the situation is unfortunate. Mom has lost her job now, and that bitch has become the president of KM Group. If we don't do anything, we will not be able to lift our heads in front of that bitch in the future."

"Besides, you don't have to look at that bitch's face after you enter the KM Group."

"Although that bitch is the president of KM Group, she doesn't know anything about the medical profession, but you're different. Your major in university is medical management."

"If your performance is excellent, you might attract the attention of the senior management of the KM Group. Once that happens, you will have the chance to kick out that bitch and become the president." Gloria explained with great enthusiasm.

Although her daughter wasn't as beautiful as Maura, but she was also a rare beauty.

As long as she could enter the KM Group, she could eliminate Maura!

After hearing Gloria's reasoning, Raina became excited.

Raina believed that she could do whatever Maura could do! And that she could do it better than her!

"Alright! I'll go, Mom!"

"But you have to find a way to ask that bitch to arrange a good position for me. If it is a low position, it will be hard for me to get promoted after I go in." Raina's eyes twinkled.

Raina had already thought about it. After she went in, she would first pretend to befriend Maura, and when the time was right, she would kick Maura out.

"Don't worry. I will let that bitch arrange a good position for you." Gloria patted her chest.

At this point, she no longer cared about Stefan. It was more important to get Raina into the KM Group.

"What if that bitch doesn't agree?" Raina asked.

"Would she dare not to agree!?"

"If she doesn't agree, I'll uncover all of her scandals." The only way out for Gloria was to let Raina enter KM Group. If Maura also screwed this up, don't blame her for being desperate.

The next morning, they went to the KM Group.

After entering the building, they went straight to the front desk.

Seeing the beautiful receptionist, Gloria spoke faintly: "Call Maura and tell her to come down."

"Maura?"

The receptionist was confused about who Gloria mentioned.

After a moment of pause, the receptionist showed a professional smile: "Sorry, ladies. President Shawn is busy at the moment. If you want to see her, please make an appointment in advance."

"Make an appointment in advance?" Gloria was extremely dissatisfied: "Do you know who I am? How dare you tell me to make an appointment in advance? "

"I'm sorry. I don't know." The receptionist smiled.

She had seen a lot of domineering people like Gloria in the past few years. Everyone single one of them was noisy at first, but they were all driven out by security guards in the end.

"I'm Maura's second aunt!" Gloria tried to suppress her anger.

"You are a relative of President Shawn?" The receptionist was doubtful.

Even if what Gloria said was correct, but she didn't have Maura's contact information. It showed that their relationship was not close.

"You don't believe it?" Gloria was annoyed. She couldn't believe that a receptionist would trouble her.

"I'm sorry, madam, it's not a question of whether I believe it or not. Even if you are President Shawn's second aunt, you still need to make an appointment in advance to see her."

No matter what her relationship with Maura was, she would not let Gloria go in without an appointment.

The receptionist was not aiming to achieve the best result. She was only trying to avoid making mistakes.

The receptionist's attitude made Gloria furious. Gloria wanted to call Maura earlier in the morning, but she realized that Maura had blacklisted her.

So she and Raina had to come to the company in person.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 432 Mrs. Lin**

She didn't expect to be stopped at the front desk.

While Gloria Lin was thinking about how to meet Maura Shawn, Leah Lin entered the company.

"Mrs. Lin." The beautiful receptionist spotted Leah and greeted her.

The sound made Gloria and Raina Tang turn around. When they saw that it was Leah, they both couldn't believe it.

Did she just address this peasant as Mrs. Lin?

Leah was also surprised when she saw Gloria and her daughter, but she soon put on an exaggerated smile: "Oh, Gloria, when did you come here?"

"Goodness. Why don't you tell me first? I should have welcomed you." Without waiting for Gloria to speak, Leah walked up to her and opened her mouth in a friendly tone.

"Welcome us?"

Her words irritated Gloria. How dare she bragged in front of her!

But Gloria managed to suppress her anger because she came here today to meet Maura.

After taking a deep breath, Gloria uttered: "Leah, take me to see Maura. I need to talk to her."

"Talk to her?" Leah was intrigued, and the corner of the mouth raised: "What's the matter?"

"Don't worry about it. Just say whether you want to take us or not." Gloria rolled her eyes.

Leah noticed that Gloria was upset, but she didn't have to care about Gloria's mood now.

Leah smiled: "Oh, I'll take you in, but I can't guarantee that Maura will have time to see you. After all, she is the president of the company and has a lot of things to do."

Gloria almost burst in anger, but she still held back and said: "Then do it quickly."

"Well, come with me." Leah stopped since she knew that Gloria was about to explode.

Because Leah had wandered around the company these days, the employees in the company had known that Leah was Maura's mother.

Along the way, many employees of KM Group greeted and flattered Leah.

This scene irritated Gloria and her daughter.

Instead of knocking at the door of Maura's office, Leah pushed the door open and walked in, followed by Gloria and her daughter.

Maura raised her head upon hearing the door opening.

When she saw Leah with Gloria and her daughter, Maura's eyebrows wrinkled: "Didn't I tell you not to come to the company during work?"

"Well, Maura, your second aunt wanted to see you. " Leah beamed.

Since Maura became the president, Leah did not dare to yell at Maura like before. She even had a little fear of Maura.

"What is it?" Maura turned her cold gaze to Gloria.



This gaze made Gloria very uncomfortable.

Although she was discontented, Gloria cleared her throat and said, "Maura, I come here to ask for your help."

"What help?" Maura frowned.

"Give Raina a job." Instead of being polite, Gloria stated her purpose.

"You are now the president of the KM group. Don't say that you can't do it."

Maura didn't respond to Gloria's request. She was stunned.

Leah breathed out a sigh of relief. She was worried that Gloria would put forward excessive requirements and trouble Maura.

She was relieved that Gloria only asked Maura to arrange a job for Raina.

"What job do you want me to give to Raina?" Maura frowned. She didn't have any bad feelings towards Raina, so she was willing to do it for her.

Seeing that Maura didn't object it, Gloria seemed pleased. However, instead of answering Maura's question, she asked Maura: "Are you the president of the company now?"

"Yes." Maura nodded gently.

"Since you are the president of the company, I'll tell you this." Gloria began to hold her head high.

"As you know, my Raina majored in medical management at university, which is just in line with KM Group, so only KM Group can truly display her talent..."

"Raina has just graduated this year, right?" Maura didn't bother to wait for Gloria to finish.

The KM Group was extremely strict in recruiting their employees. Their employees should be a postgraduate at the very least. However, Raina was an undergraduate.

Gloria seemed a bit unhappy: "Yes, so?"

"She can't enter KM Group just because of that? Raina's ability is remarkable. If you were to ask me, I'd say she's overqualified. "

Raina's chest tightened. When she tried to join KM Group, she only passed the first test. She failed in the second test because of her poor business ability.

"Well, I can let Raina enter KM Group, but she has to start from the bottom. " Maura answered.

Although Raina's education was not up to standard, but she was willing to trust Raina once.

However, when Gloria heard this, she exploded.

"What are you talking about, the bottom?"

"Is there a problem? " Maura was confused. She had gone against the rules to let Raina into KM Group. How could Gloria still be dissatisfied?

"Maura! Raina is your cousin! How could you let her work at the bottom?  
" Gloria's lungs were going to explode.

"Then, what job do you want for her?" Maura asked plainly.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 433 Vice President**

"Vice president!"

"At least you have to arrange the vice president position for my Raina!"  
Gloria Lin spoke loudly.

She almost made Maura Shawn laugh out loud.

"No way!"

Maura refused it immediately. She didn't have the right to do so.  
Moreover, if an undergraduate became the vice president, all the employees would be unhappy.

"Why not? If you can be president, why can't she become the vice president?"

"No! It's impossible!" Maura uttered coldly. She could see that Gloria wanted to make Raina the vice president from the beginning.

"Gloria, Raina has just graduated. It wouldn't be good if she became a vice president now." Leah Lin persuaded.

The reason was simple. If Raina became the vice president, she would be equal with Gloria in the future, and she wouldn't be able to brag like today.

"Not good?" Gloria took a breath: "Why is that? Are you looking down on Raina?"

"Gloria, I didn't mean that..." Leah wanted to explain, but Gloria interrupted: "Nonsense, that's exactly what you mean!"

"You are looking down on Raina!"

"And you! Maura!" Gloria turned her eyes to Maura.

Her face was full of indignation: "You ungrateful thing! You became a president, and you don't care about your poor relatives now?"

"Have you forgotten how we used to help your family?"

"Help my family? How many times have you come to my house in the past few years? " Maura was irritated.

She didn't know where Gloria found the guts to say such a thing. If she remembered correctly, in the past seven years, Gloria had never been to their house even once.

When Maura was injured by Irene Chen last time, Gloria came to the hospital, but she didn't come to visit her. She dragged her and asked her to contact Shane Lin.

It's ridiculous that such a person said that she had helped Shawn's family!

"I haven't been to your house often, but I... I lost my job because of you, you know?" Gloria began to shift the topic.

"What does that have to do with me?" Maura did not understand why Gloria said so.

"Did you forget about insulting Director Wang that day?"

"If you hadn't Insulted Director Wang, he wouldn't have fired me!"

"You must take the responsibility!" Gloria spoke confidently.

Insulting Director Wang?

Maura sneered: "First of all, I didn't know that it was a blind date. You lied to me."

"Second of all, Director Wang that you mentioned? He deserved it!"

"And finally, you losing your job has nothing to do with me. I will not take any responsibility."

"You... You bitch! What are you talking about?! Do you have no conscience?" Gloria began to scream in anger.

"You should know if I have a conscience." After many experiences, Maura finally understood that she could not be soft to this kind of person.

"I don't care. You have to put my Raina in the position of vice president, or I will not leave your office!" Gloria tried to make a scene.

Maura's response was quick: "Lucia, call the security guards!"

"Yes, President Shawn." Lucia Fang, who had been quietly waiting, nodded, and turned around to make a phone call.

Seeing that Maura seemed to be acting seriously, Gloria was agitated: "Maura, if you dare to call the security guards, I will shake out all your scandals."

"Gloria, know your limits!" Leah shouted angrily.

In the past few days, what she was most afraid of was that someone would reveal Maura's past.

If the employees knew that Maura had lived with that useless son-in-law for three years, it would have a significant impact on Maura's prestige.

"What? If you hadn't forced me, would I have gone so far? " Gloria sneered.

She had made a plan before she came. If Maura didn't agree to her, she would spread rumors in the company.

"I'm telling you, Maura, if you don't let Raina become the vice president, you won't be the president either!" Gloria began to threaten Maura.

"Gloria, be reasonable. It's difficult to make Raina the vice president in the first place. She can start as a leader of a department, and then she can be promoted slowly..." Leah smiled and tried to comfort her, but she was full of regret.

If she had known this, she would not have bragged that Maura was president of the KM Group.

Just as Leah tried to persuade Gloria, several burly security guards arrived at the office: "President Shawn!"

"Will you go by yourself or let the security guard escort you?" Maura turned her cold eyes to Gloria.

"Maura, are you serious?" Gloria couldn't believe it.

She thought that Maura was just trying to scare her.

"Maura, let's not do this. After all, she is your..."

"Send them off!" Without waiting for Leah to finish speaking, Maura ordered coldly.

She had been kind to her enemies in the past, but she would never make such a mistake again.

"You two, will you go by yourself?" The security guards walked up to Gloria and Raina.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 434 Gloria Lin's Strategy**

"Move! We'll go ourselves!"

Gloria Lin stared at security guards with disgust, then she turned her eyes to Maura Shawn and shouted, "Bitch! You wait for me! Sooner or later, I will ruin your reputation! "

"I'll wait for it." Maura turned around and answered.

Gloria and her daughter then walked out of the room.

“Maura, your second aunt...”

“Are you satisfied now?” Maura interrupted Leah Lin coldly.

She had told Leah not to tell anyone about her becoming the president of KM Group, but Leah disappointed her.

“Well, Maura, I didn’t know that your second aunt would do such a thing...” Leah’s expression was somewhat embarrassed.

She did not expect Gloria to make such an unreasonable request and to further made a scene after being rejected by Maura.

“No one is allowed to come here again.” Maura gazed coldly at Leah.

If she didn’t warn Leah now, maybe she would bring all her families here tomorrow.

“Yes.” Leah put her head down.

Although she was her mother, she did not dare to act recklessly as before, because she was slightly afraid of her daughter.

On the other hand, Gloria and her daughter didn’t give up. Instead, they marched into a printing shop full of resentment.

After ten minutes, they walked out of the printing shop with a large stack of colored paper and returned to KM Group.

When it was lunchtime, after turning off the computer, Finn Chen went straight into the KM Group’s canteen.



After ordering a few dishes, Finn was about to take his seat when Joe Li came over with a piece of colored paper in his hand.

"Bro, do you want to read some big news?" Joe whispered after looking around carefully.

"What's the big news?" Finn asked.

"About President Shawn. " Joe whispered.

"President Shawn?" Finn was surprised and spoke immediately: "Let me see!"

"Here, bro."

Joe handed the colored paper to Finn.

Finn only glanced at it, but his expression turned grim.

"Where did you get this paper?" Finn raised his head and asked in a deep voice.

"I picked it up at the company door." Joe replied casually, and he couldn't help asking, "What's the matter?"

Instead of answering Joe's question, Finn asked back, "How many of this paper is there now?"

"A lot. They are all over the company door, and even on the billboard opposite from the company."

Finn was downhearted. Although he didn't know who made this paper, their purpose was obvious.

"Hey, it's obviously fake. How could President Shawn be married? So don't take it to heart, alright?" Joe laughed and comforted Finn, but he had some regrets in his heart.

He shouldn't have shown the paper to Finn. It's not like he didn't know that Finn liked Maura, and now he has made Finn upset.

Of course, Joe didn't know that Maura's loser ex-husband in the paper was Finn.

"Do you know who's behind it?" Finn asked.

The person who made the paper knew him and Maura. Even they knew about when he and Maura got divorced.

"I don't know." Joe shook his head, but then he added, "There's a rumor that it was a mother and daughter who made this. It seems that they are related to President Shawn."

"Related?" Finn instantly thought of Gloria and Raina Tang.

As for why Gloria did this, Finn guessed that it might be related to the blind date that day.

"Bro, do you know who it is?" Joe couldn't help asking. He noticed Finn's expression, and Finn seemed angry?

At this time, they heard a murmur around them.

"Hey, did you know? President Shawn is a divorced woman. "

"Of course, who doesn't know? They said that President Shawn divorced her ex-husband because he was a live-in son-in-law. "

"Live-in son-in-law? Like someone who married into the wife's family? "

"Yes, exactly. I heard President Shawn's ex-husband was a delivery man. She couldn't stand him, so she divorced him."

"Ah, how could President Shawn marry a delivery man?"

"Haha, President Shawn? Well, she wasn't a president when she divorced her ex-husband. "

"What do you mean?"

"Isn't it written on this paper? President Shawn knew some higher-ups of KM Group, and then she kicked out his useless ex-husband and came here to become the president. "

"Ah? No way! "

"Why not? Under normal circumstances, she can't be the president of our company, unless she had slept with someone. "

"That makes sense. Before President Shawn came, the youngest president of our company was in his forties. It was odd for president Shawn to take this position in her twenties."

"If all this is true, President Shawn is cruel."

"I agree. How could President Shawn get rid of her husband for power?"

"Well, I have long known that something's not right with that woman. She put on that awful expression all day every day."

“She put on that face in front of us, but I bet she would act humbly in front of the senior management.”

Finn was annoyed. The people who were chatting were the employees of the KM Group.

With Gloria’s help, these people could freely vent the dissatisfaction and jealousy accumulated in their hearts.

As for the truth?

They didn’t care!

What they said was the truth!

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 435 A Loose Tongue Spells Trouble**

Finn Chen didn’t argue with the public. It was useless.

It would even be counterproductive.

Most people would only believe what they see with their own eyes.

If he wanted to solve this matter, he would have to find Gloria Lin.

But before looking for Gloria, he must take care of the KM Group first!

“Joe, keep an eye on who’s fanning the flame in the company.” There was a chill in Finn’s eyes.

Although Gloria caused this incident, there had been many voices of dissatisfaction with Maura Shawn in KM Group.

These people would make a rumor sooner or later, even without Gloria.

Therefore, he wanted to take this opportunity to help Maura clear all of this.

"Alright, Brother." Joe Li nodded.

Finn made it clear that he wanted to do it for Maura. Although he didn't know what method Finn was going to use, he trusted him and did what Finn told him.

At this time, Maura had known about Gloria's strategy, but she didn't react.

On the other hand, Leah Lin was enraged: "Oh My God, she's killing me!"

"This is too much!"

What Leah feared most had happened. Now the whole company knew that Maura was divorced, and her ex-husband was a live-in son-in-law.

"I'm going to find her!" Leah decided to stop standing by. She couldn't let Gloria destroy her family's uprising.

"Why are you going to find her?" Maura stared at Leah coldly.

Leah halted and mumbled: "To clarify ... clarify the facts."

"What facts? That I'm not divorced? " Maura asked coldly.

Although a lot of words on Gloria's paper were meant to destroy her reputation, it's a fact that she was divorced.

"Yes, you were divorced, but you can't let people in your company know about it. "

"Why not let them know?" Maura was expressionless, "Do you think being divorced is disgraceful?"

Leah couldn't react to this question.

"There's no need to look for her. It won't be of any use."

At this moment, Gloria must have estimated that Leah would go to find her, then she would threaten to let Raina Tang become KM Group's vice president.

"But if we don't find her, what if the employees start to spread the rumors?" Leah asked anxiously.

"Let them!" Maura was firm.

If Gloria thought that rumors would make Maura compromise, she's too naive.

Before entering KM Group, she was ready to be attacked by rumors. Gloria only sped it up.

In a duplex villa, Gloria and her daughter were sitting opposite of each other.

Raina was the first to lose her patience: "Mom, do you think that bitch will come to us?"

"Yes, my daughter, don't worry. If she doesn't come to us, she'll have a bad reputation." Although Gloria promised, she was worried. She couldn't see through Maura now.

Maura had changed, so she did not know what decision Maura would make.

"Mom, why don't we step back and ask that bitch to give me a position of department head..."

"No, no! You have to make that bitch to give you the vice president's seat. Only a vice president's position is worthy of you." Gloria proudly uttered.

"But..."

Knock knock knock!

A loud knock on the door suddenly rang out.

"Who is it!" Gloria got up from the sofa and came to the door. After looking through the security camera, she saw two familiar figures.

Karen Liu and Kyle Wu.

Not long ago, she met the two at the HY club.

After a moment's hesitation, Gloria opened the door.

"How do you know my house is here?" Leah was vigilant.

She already knew the reason why they know her home address. It was related to their background.

It was also the reason why she was willing to open the door for them. If she did not open the door for them now, it would be troublesome to deal with what they would do after.

"Brother Finn has asked us to send you a message." Karen ignored Gloria's question.

"Brother Finn?"

Hearing how Karen addressed Finn, Gloria was shocked: "Do you call that garbage your brother? You know he..."

"Watch your mouth!"

When Gloria finished speaking, Karen interrupted her.

"I dare you to call Brother Finn garbage one more time," Kyle stared at Gloria with contempt.

Ever since he knew that Finn was still safe after beating Lucas Bai, he and Karen began to regard themselves as Finn's younger brother. They could not tolerate Gloria's behavior towards Finn.

"No, no." Gloria shook her head in fear.

Although she was unconvinced, but judging from their dangerous gaze, if she dared to say it, they would beat her up right then.

"Well, pay attention to your words." Kyle snorted coldly.

"Then, what did Brother Finn want to say to me?" Although she hated Finn deeply, she could only call Finn respectfully in front of Karen and Kyle.



"A loose tongue spells trouble." Karen uttered.

"A loose tongue spells trouble?" Gloria was a little confused, so this was the message?

Was it a warning or a threat?

"You'll understand soon enough." Karen opened his mouth with a smile.

"What?" What did Karen mean by this?

Karen and Kyle didn't give Gloria a chance to ask questions. They immediately turned around and left, leaving the perplexed Gloria alone to think about the message.

"Pfft, he's trying to play the devil!"

Gloria sneered and closed the door.

Although she didn't understand what Karen meant, she felt that there was a high probability that Finn used Karen to frighten her so that she would apologize to Maura.

Gloria comforted herself with that thought, but as soon as she entered the house, she received a phone call.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 436 A**

### **Little Conflict**

"You troublemaker, have you offended someone again?!" As soon as Gloria Lin pressed to answer, a roaring voice came from her mobile phone.

Gloria quickly denied: "Darling, what do you mean? I'm at home now."

"Nonsense!" Yates Tang was furious: "My hotel has been closed down, you still say you didn't offend someone?"

"What?! " Gloria was flabbergasted.

The only thing her husband had was that hotel. If the hotel were closed down, her family would have nothing left.

"Darling, what's going on here?" Although she had a premonition, Gloria still didn't want to believe that it had something to do with Finn Chen.

"How should I know?!" Yates explained: "A group of people suddenly came up to me and said that there was something wrong with the hotel in the afternoon, but then they closed it down without saying a word..."

"Darling, what about the Zhang Bureau? Have you looked for them? " Gloria couldn't help asking.

There was never any major problem at the hotel in the past. When there was a problem, Yates would bribe the Zhang Bureau.

In the officialdom of City Z, although Zhang Bureau was not the top group, it had also occupied a position in the middle and upper class.

In general, as long as it's not too big of a problem, the Zhang Bureau could take care of it.

"Of course! How could I not?! "

"I always call the Zhang Bureau as soon as possible. No matter how busy they were, they usually would answer my call. I have made dozens of calls today, but Zhang Bureau has not answered any of them."

Listening to Yates's rant, Gloria realized the seriousness of the matter. Zhang Bureau did not dare to answer the phone this time.

"Darling, how about you call them again? Maybe the bureau was too busy. "

Although she already knew that this matter must have had something to do with Finn, but she still didn't think that Finn could have such power.

"Are you an idiot?! You think they had no time to answer a phone call? " Yates scolded Gloria.

It was clear that someone had set up their family, and that person's power was so formidable that Zhang Bureau didn't even dare to help them.

It was only after dozens of phone calls that Yates realized the problem.

But after thinking thoroughly, he couldn't figure out whom he had offended. He had been laying low recently.

Since he didn't offend anyone, it was between Gloria or Raina Tang, but he suspected that it was Gloria.

After all, he was her husband. Yates knew his wife's behavior. She could easily offend anyone.

"Darling, I had a little conflict with someone today..." Gloria knew that she could not hide it, so she began to confess.

"You said your niece is now the president of KM Group?" Yates was stunned after listening to Gloria's confession.

"Yes, I don't know how that slut got that lucky." Gloria's tone became both jealous and resentful when talking about Maura Shawn.

"Idiot! You are an idiot!"

"She had become the president, so why would you provoke her?!"

Yates was raging like a bull. He did not expect that the reason it happened was because Gloria went to provoke Maura intentionally.

Gloria seemed aggrieved: "Darling, I'm doing it for our Raina..."

"Nonsense! You fool! If you thought about Raina, you wouldn't go there and provoke Maura! "

"Make her the vice president?! How could you talk like that?! You're acting like you don't know Raina! She might not even do well as a small supervisor! "

"Do you want me to die from anger? "

"No, I don't mean that..." Gloria tried to explain.

She still didn't feel that there was anything wrong with what she had done.

So what if Raina didn't deserve to be the vice president? There were a lot more people who didn't deserve their position. Maura was a living example.

Maura could become the president, so at least her daughter could become the vice president.

Of course, Gloria only dared to think about it. She didn't dare to say it out loud.

"I don't care what you mean. Go and apologize to your niece now." Yates ordered angrily.

"Darling, I don't think apologizing would be enough..." Gloria answered in a low voice.

She had told Yates about offending Maura, but she didn't say that Karen Liu and Kyle Wu came after her.

Judging from Karen and Kyle's message, Finn must be the one who's behind all this.

"Did you offend another person?" Yates was furious again. If he were there, he would have slapped Gloria in the face.

"No, it's the slut's ex-husband, Finn Chen, the live-in son-in-law I mentioned to you several times before." Gloria informed.

Since she married Yates, she had rarely contacted Leah, but she had always been observing Leah's family.

"Live-in son-in-law?"

"Finn Chen?"

"What does this matter have to do with him?"

"Just now, his two underlings came to our house..." Gloria began telling about Karen and Kyle.

"A loose tongue spells trouble?"

Yates instantly understood everything, and he immediately hated Gloria with a passion.

From the very beginning, Gloria knew whom she had offended, but she kept circling around the topic.

"Darling, I have seen that garbage in City C several times. He is a real loser, but he suddenly had great power after that dinner in Leah's house. I had always thought that things were strange." Gloria frowned.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 437 I'm Here To Apologize**

"How is that weird! Who says that a live-in son-in-law can't be powerful?!"

"Yates Tang shouted in anger.

Right now, he was sure that the hotel was closed because of Finn Chen.

"But..."

"No buts about it!"

"Gloria, I don't care what happened to you and Maura before. Now, you need to apologize to Maura!"

"Otherwise, I will break your leg!"

Yates threatened. He knew Gloria Lin very well. If he was not resolute, Gloria might ignore him and not apologize.

“Darling, don’t be angry. Can I not apologize to that slut?” Gloria was still reluctant to apologize to Maura Shawn.

But if she disobeyed Yates’ will, it would mean that she had disrespected him.

So in the afternoon, Gloria came to KM Group again. Unlike before, she came alone, and her attitude was more humble.

Sitting at the front desk was still the beautiful receptionist from before.

“Why are you here again?” Seeing Gloria, the smile on the face of the receptionist faded.

“I’m here to apologize.” Gloria put on a smile. Although she was furious with the receptionist, she didn’t dare to break out.

“Apologize?”

“Yes, please inform President Shawn that I’m here to apologize.” Gloria was humble. When she decided to come, she was ready to be humiliated.

“Why would you do it if you’re going to apologize?” The receptionist couldn’t help but sneer.

Gloria could only put her head down.

Fortunately, the receptionist soon called Lucia Fang.

In Maura’s office, Lucia looked surprised after hanging up the phone.

"President Shawn, that woman came to apologize."

"That woman? Who? " Maura asked in confusion.

"Your relative. " Lucia answered.

"Gloria? Are you sure it's her? I think you got it wrong. " Leah Lin couldn't believe it.

According to her understanding of Gloria, Gloria didn't seem to be a person who would apologize.

"No, the receptionist said it was the woman from this morning." Lucia then turned her eyes to Maura and mumbled: "President Shawn..."

"No. " Maura spoke faintly.

Although she didn't understand why Gloria wanted to apologize, she didn't have the slightest interest in meeting Gloria.

"Understood." Lucia nodded and passed the order.

Leah thought it was inappropriate, but she did not dare to refute Maura's decision.

"She won't see me?!"

The cold message from the receptionist struck Gloria's heart. She didn't expect that Maura would be so heartless.

"Hey, what if you call President Shawn again, and tell her that I know I was wrong, let her give me a chance to meet face to face? " Gloria asked the receptionist politely.



Before she came here, she had imagined plenty of scenes. Some scenes she was disgraced by Maura, and she was humiliated by Leah in others.

However, she did not expect this scene. She thought that Maura would at least give her a chance to meet face to face.

"I'm sorry. Please go home. President Shawn has decided not to see you."  
"The receptionist spoke sarcastically.

"All right." Gloria walked to the side with a sad face and took out her mobile phone.

"Darling, I've been to KM Group, but that bitch won't see me." At the moment, Gloria could only turn to Yates for advice.

"She won't see you? Why doesn't she want to see you?" On the other end of the phone, Yates' heart sank.

"I don't know. That bitch was not like this before..."

"You don't know! Ah! You don't know anything!" Yates was enraged,  
"You fool! Can you do anything else besides making trouble?"

"Darling, I..."

"Shut up! Come back when you have met her!"

Yates then hung up the phone.

Gloria couldn't react to this, but she began to feel anger surging from her heart once more.

"Bitch! You bitch!" After maliciously cursing Maura, Gloria couldn't do anything but wait for her.

No matter what, she must meet Maura.

Without Maura's forgiveness, Yates' hotel would not be able to open. If the hotel did not open for one day, they would lose more than RMB 100,000.

She couldn't afford to lose that much money.

The afternoon had passed.

"President Shawn, she is still standing outside." Lucia reported the situation to Maura.

But after hearing this, Maura did not even turn her head, "Let her wait."

"Yes, President Shawn." Lucia nodded respectfully.

Leah was shocked. Maura had changed into a completely different person. If she hadn't been with Maura the entire time, Leah would have doubted whether she was really her daughter, Maura.

Gloria thought that if she stood under the sun all afternoon, Maura would be soft-hearted and come out to see her. But no one came down even in the evening.

"Bitch! This damned bitch!" After standing for seven or eight hours, Gloria's throat was dry, her legs were numb, but she still hadn't seen Maura.

# Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 438 The Reversal of Public Opinion

Gloria Lin had no choice but to drag her tired body back home.

In the next three days, Gloria appeared at the gate of the KM Group on time as if she was going to work. She would stand there for the whole day.

Her persistent spirit had naturally attracted the attention of many employees of the KM Group.

Soon, there was a rumor that the woman standing at the gate was the same woman who had made the color paper thing.

Now she came to the KM Group to apologize, but Maura Shawn didn't want to talk to her.

Under the deliberate guidance of Lucia, the news that Gloria asked Maura to arrange Raina Tang as deputy CEO three days ago quickly spread throughout the company.

For a moment, everyone was talking about it.

No one would have thought that there was such a freak woman as Gloria in the world that she asked her relatives to make her daughter the deputy CEO. She was too greedy as if the KM Group was owned by her own family.

She deserved it!

At first, many people sympathized with Gloria. After knowing the truth, they turned to despise her.

At this time, everyone finally understood that the color paper thing before was very likely to be made up by Gloria in order to frame Maura.

Gradually, public opinion began to reverse.

Although there were some people who still held the same old view about it, they were the minority.

"Maura, your aunt has been standing outside for three days. Don't you want to see her?" On the fourth day, Leah Lin couldn't stand it anymore. Although Gloria had gone too far before, she was Leah's sister anyway. She couldn't continue to be indifferent to her.

Maura frowned. It had to be said that what Gloria did was a little beyond her expectation.

She had thought that Gloria would be able to hold on for one or two days at most, but she did not expect that Gloria would stand till now, and judging from the situation, it seemed that she wanted to keep standing there.

Why did Gloria insist?

A question emerged in Maura's mind. As far as she knew about her, Gloria didn't seem to be the kind of person who could insist, unless she had a specific reason.

"Let her come up." Maura asked indifferently. She wanted to know the reason why Gloria insisted.

A few minutes later, Gloria came into the office.

Three days after standing in the blinding sun, Gloria completely looked a different person.

In the past, Gloria was a well-maintained lady, but now, she was a village girl who had been exposed to the wind and sun all year round.

Leah couldn't even connect the dark-skinned woman in front of her with the past Gloria.

"Maura..." Seeing Maura again, Gloria had an impulse to cry. Only God knew what she had experienced when she stood outside in the sun.

The change in her appearance was nothing compared to her destroyed and hopeless heart in the past few days.

At first, she was full of resentment, then she surrendered, and then she begged.

It could be said that her aspiration had been worn out these days.

"Why do you insist on seeing me?"

Maura didn't show any mercy to her. She just wanted to know why Gloria insisted.

"I want to apologize to you, Maura, I was wrong. I had gone too far..."

"There was a sobbing tone in Gloria's voice. It was hard to tell whether she was pretending or showing her true feelings.

"You don't have to apologize." Maura interrupted impatiently. She didn't ask Gloria to come up to apologize.

Why not?

Gloria was shocked. What did she mean? Would she not like to forgive her?

"Who asked you to apologize to me?" Maura asked.

"It's Finn...Don't you know?" Gloria was a little stunned. She had thought that Maura knew what Finn Chen had done secretly, but judging from the expression on her reaction, it was obvious that Maura knew nothing about it.

"Finn?"

Hearing what Gloria said, Maura didn't have any reaction yet, but Leah was like a cat being stepped on its tail and instantly turned furious.

"Gloria, did you say that it was Finn who asked you to apologize to Maura?" Leah asked, gnashing her teeth. The name she feared most now was Finn, but she didn't expect it had actually happened.

"It's him." Gloria nodded.

"Why did he ask you to apologize to Maura?! You would do whatever he told you?!"

"He asked someone to close down my husband's hotel." Gloria said with an awkward smile. She wanted to refuse Finn, but Yates' hotel had been closed down. If she didn't listen to Finn, their family would have nothing to make a living.

"What?! He asked someone to close down your husband's hotel!?" Leah was shocked. She knew that her husband owned a hotel because the one thing that Gloria showed off most to her was her husband's hotel.

But now, Gloria said that her husband's hotel had been closed down.

Besides, it was the loser whom he had always looked down upon. How did he do it?

Compared with Leah's shocking reaction, Maura was much calmer. She finally understood why Gloria had been so humble these days.

It turned out that Finn was behind all this.

"Maura, I know I was wrong. I won't do it again. Well...can you tell Finn to let go of your uncle? After all, it's not easy for your uncle to run a hotel. Moreover, all of our families are depending on your uncle to live on. If the hotel is not unsealed, Raina and I will have nothing to lean on." Gloria said with a bitter smile.

But Maura said coldly, "I'm not the one you should ask for. I have nothing to do with him now. We've divorced."

"Maura, you can be friends even if you get divorced, right?"

"Besides, Finn must still have feelings for you. Otherwise, he wouldn't have helped you like this behind your back." Gloria smiled awkwardly. After the hotel was closed down for 3 days, the loss of the hotel had already exceeded a million. If the hotel was still not unsealed, the following loss would probably not be measured by a million. Therefore, today, no matter what happened, she had to let Maura forgive her.

"Gloria, I don't like what you said. Maura has divorced that loser. They have nothing to do with each other! As for the 'feelings' you said, only that loser has feelings for her. she has no feelings for that loser. "Leah strongly refuted. She could understand that Gloria wanted Maura to help her, but when it came to Finn, she would not accept it!

It took her a lot of effort to persuaded Maura to divorce Finn. If the two of them got back together because of this matter, she would rather that Gloria's husband went bankrupt.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 439 Last Name, Chen**

Leah Lin's harsh words immediately made Gloria Lin feel ashamed. If Leah had dared to speak to her in this tone in the past, she would have slapped Leah on the face, but now...

Not to mention slap her, she dare not say anything hurtful to Leah.

When Gloria was puzzled about how to continue to ask for Maura, Maura took an indifferent look at Gloria and said, "Enough, go back."

"Go back?"

Gloria's body stiffed, and her expression was bitter. What was the meaning of "go back"? Was this to evict her?

"I'll help you with the hotel." As if knowing what Gloria was thinking, Maura added.

After hearing this, Gloria looked ecstatic.



"Thank you, Maura! Thank you!"

"No need." Maura's attitude was still indifferent. The reason why she made such a decision was not that she sympathized with Gloria, but because she did not want to continue to talk with Gloria.

Of course, if after this, Gloria had not learned a lesson and continued to make trouble, then next time, she would never be soft-hearted.

After Lucia Fang saw off Gloria, Leah began to worry again.

"Maura, are you contacting with that loser? "Leah couldn't help asking. It was not hard to know what Gloria said just now. She came to the company in the morning to find fault, Yates' Hotel was closed down right in the afternoon.

How quickly Finn dealt with it!

So the question was, why did Finn deal with it so quickly? Did Maura tell him about Gloria's behavior?

"No." Maura shook her head.

"No?" Leah still had doubts, "How could that loser know about you and your aunt's business?"

"You have too many questions." Maura took a quiet look at Leah, and it was not weird at all for Finn to react so quickly because he was in the company.

Maura's indifference made Leah stunned. Generally speaking, Leah should shut up now. But when she thought of Maura and Finn got back together, Leah couldn't help speaking again.

"Maura, don't blame your mother for being nosy. You've divorced that loser, and you're still the president of a large group. That loser was not qualified to be your husband before. Now, he is not even qualified to be a cleaner... "

"Loser?" Without waiting for Leah to finish her sentence, Maura suddenly gave a sneer and interrupted Leah, "Mom, if I told you that all the things I have today were given by the loser you mentioned, what would you think?"

"That loser?" Leah was stunned at first, then looked at Maura with a weird face and said, "Maura, what nonsense are you talking about? You don't have a fever, do you? How could it be that the loser gave you all that you have today? "

"What else would that loser do besides disgrace you?"

"I know you don't believe it, but I can tell you clearly that Finn gave me all I have today, including the position of president I am now." Maura said slightly. From beginning to end, Leah didn't believe that Finn was a man with tremendous power.

In Leah's eyes, Finn was always a loser who only delivered takeaway.

"It's impossible!"

"How could that loser have so much power?"

Leah's look was a bit fierce, although she said it was impossible, but in her heart, at the moment, she could not help but suspected.

But what Maura said didn't sound like she was lying!

And Yates' Hotel was actually closed down...

Leah didn't dare to think about it anymore. In fact, there was a voice in her heart all the time, that was, Finn was not as cowardly as he looked like, and he may have some other background.

The reason why there was such a voice was naturally due to the various signs.

The Koenigsegg CCXR worth more than 20 million yuan, and Hans Shen's respectful attitude towards Finn...

Everything, if she thought about it carefully, you would find problems.

But Leah didn't think about it!

Every time she wanted to think about it, a voice deep inside told her that this loser couldn't have big background. If he really had one, he wouldn't be the son-in-law of Shawn's Family, and he wouldn't suffer from three years of humiliation in Shawn's Family.

Every time, Leah convinced herself that even if there were doubts, she would automatically ignore it.

But now...

"Mom, you're really stupid sometimes." Maura suddenly said with self-deprecating humor, "Stupid enough that I don't know what to say to you."

"There are a lot of things that you should have figured out since I was the president of Spring Hill."

"But, you did not."

"What do you mean, Maura?" Leah shuddered, and she suddenly had a bad feeling.

"Do you know who invested the 50 billion yuan in Spring Hill?" Instead of answering Leah's question, Maura raised an interesting one.

"It's Chen's Family." Leah said.

"Why did Chen's family invest 50 billion yuan in the development of Spring Hill in a barren place like City C? Why don't they invest elsewhere?"

Maura continued to question.

Yeah? Why? In general, a small place like City C was not worth investing 50 billion yuan.

Was it possible...

As if thinking of something, Leah's pupils suddenly narrowed, and then her lips trembled that she could even say a word.

"Mom, one last thing to remind you, Finn Chen, his last name is Chen!" Maura spoke calmly, word by word.

The words, like thunder, bombarded Leah's mind.

Leah was dejected and sat down on the ground.

Chen's Family, Finn Chen!

Chen's Family, Finn Chen!!!

The loser she had always looked down on was actually from Chen's Family!

And he was a direct descendant of Chen's Family! Worthy of Chen's Family's 50 billion investment!

Regret!

Endless regret!

After knowing the truth, Leah felt that she regretted to death!

Why?!

Why do people from Chen's Family, a trillion powerful family, want to join a small family like the Shawn's!

Why?!

Why didn't Finn reveal his true identity at first?!

If Finn revealed his identity truthfully, she would not have done that to Finn at all!

She would treat Finn as a guest of honor, and would regard him as a lord!

Trillionaire!

Compared with Finn, Gavin Shen and President Wang was totally nothing!

They didn't even deserve to serve Finn Chen!

Leah raised her hand and slapped herself hard.

This slap in the face, of course, was the ultimate regret behavior.

At the same time, it was also her punishment for her previous stupidity.

Once upon a time, there was a son-in-law of a trillionaire in front of her, but she did not cherish him...

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 440 Her Name Is Wendy**

If God gave her another chance, she would never treat Finn Chen in that way.

"My daughter, you, and Finn... Is it possible between you now?" Leah couldn't help but ask. Judging from the performance of Finn that day, he was very good at Maura Xia. As long as they had feelings, they were likely to reunite.

"What do you mean?" Maura's mouth raised a hint of sarcasm, although she had expected that Leah would react this way after she told the truth.

But when Leah said this, she was still a little sick for no reason. This was her good mother, a woman who fell into the money.

As if hearing the sarcasm in Maura's tone, Leah suddenly felt embarrassed.

"Daughter. Mother used to be a bit snobbery, but I am also for your good."

"Besides, Finn is a member of Chen's Family, why did he not tell us the truth about his identity in the first place?"

"If he doesn't lie to us, you and he won't be what you are now." Leah tried to clear her own mistakes.

"If he doesn't lie to us, you wouldn't call him waste, would you?" Maura sneered.

"That's for sure, if I know he is from Chen's Family, I will flatter him." Leah impudently said. But it was the truest thought in her heart. If she knew Finn was heir to the wealthy, she would offer Finn as a bodhisattva.

"You are really in real." Maura couldn't help but sneer again. She was curious. Leah knew that Finn and Chen's Family were now in a hostile state, what would she look like?

When she was told reality by her daughter, Leah didn't react at all. At this moment, Leah only thought about how to bring them together again.

"Daughter, Mother can tell that Finn still likes you very much. Why don't you go to him and talk about remarriage?"

"I think it's really a pity that you missed it."

"What a pity?" Maura sneered. "That's not what you said at the door of the Civil Affairs Bureau."

Leah smirked: "At that time, I didn't know the identity of Finn."

"Now, I am sure that Finn can give you happiness. I have to think about you."

"If you really care about me, you won't come to the company to disturb me in the future," Maura said in a cold voice. In the past few days, Leah came and went freely in KM Group, and she was about to treat KM Group as her home. The employees in the group had criticized Leah, but she was the president. Even if these employees had a complaint against Leah, they dared not speak anything.

"Mother will come to the company less in the future, but you have to take care of your remarriage with Finn." Leah smiled. Maura let her do whatever she wants, as long as it made her happy.

After sending Leah away, Maura took out her mobile phone from her pocket and found Finn number.

Every time I saw this familiar series of numbers, Maura's expression was very complicated.

This time too.

After struggling for more than ten minutes, Maura pressed the dial button.

A few seconds later, the sound of a call connection came from the phone.

"Where are you?" Maura tried to calm her tone.

"In the company," Finn paused.

"The aunt's matter... I'm sorry to trouble you."



"It's not troublesome." Finn smiled. There were too many ways to get Gloria to submit. The easiest way is to give Karen a call. Let Karen solve it.

"Gloria came to me, she said she already knew she was wrong." After hesitating, Maura slowly spoke.

Finn was taken aback for a moment, and then smiled: "I will let people unblock her husband's hotel as soon as possible."

"One more thing, I just told my mother that you are a member of Chen's Family. She may come to bother you these few days." Maura said apologetically. Maura was so angry that she couldn't hold back and said about the identity of Finn. Now she regretted it.

For Lean's shameless character, she would bother Finn these days.

"It's OK." Finn smiled.

"How is she...?" "As if thinking of something, Maura asked suddenly.

"She is almost in good health. These few days, she is in the hospital." Finn truthfully said. Maura asked was Wendy.

"Can you tell me about her story?" Maura took a deep breath and asked. She wanted to know how Finn met Wendy, and she had to face this question directly.

"OK." After a moment of silence, Finn nodded.

"She's Wendy, and I met her for the first time..."

After explaining the whole process of getting acquainted with Wendy, Finn finally let out a long sigh.

"She is a good girl." Maura's tone was complicated. Her previous judgment was right. Another girl appeared.

Wendy loved Finn not less than her.

"Take care of her." After sighing, Maura hung up the phone.

On the other end of the phone, Finn smiled.

The development of the matter to this point had completely exceeded his expectations.

When Finn was thinking about how to deal with the relationship with Wendy, Davin called.

"Finn, Golden Armor Sect's handling notice has come down." Davin was straightforward.

"How to deal with it?" Finn couldn't help asking.

"Abolished the whole cultivation of Chu, and expelled him."

"Besides, all the Golden Armor Sect disciples related to this assassination will serve ten years in martial arts prison," Davin said.

"It's OK." Finn nodded slightly. The results of the Warriors' League's handling exceeded his expectations.

Two days ago, the Golden Armor Sect lord came to Beijing and confessed the Chu. Finn was wondering whether the Warriors' League would relax the handling.

After all, Chu was a Martial Artist.

In this era, when the master was not out. Transformed was the peak combat power.

Martial Artists recorded in the field of martial arts in the entire Country C were one hundred.

Every missing one was a great loss to the field of martial arts in Country C.

I thought that the Warriors' League would detain the Chu for a few years as a punishment.

Unexpectedly, the Warriors' League directly made the decision to abolish Chu's whole cultivation.

"Golden Armor Sect's loss was not small. The Chu was not only one of the four Martial Arts Masters, but he was also Chandler's junior fellow apprentice. He and Chandler were close. But he was pushed by Chandler and committed the crime..." Davin's tone was quite regretful. Golden Armor Sect abandoned a Martial Arts Master when he was useless.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 441 A Dump**

"It's just a dump."

"If Chu Sun doesn't come out to take the blame, the whole golden armor sect will suffer a calamity."

Finn lightly opened his mouth. Two days ago, when Chandler Zhao went to the Capital, he had already guessed that there would be such a situation.

The three Obscure Period's Martial Artists had already crucified the Golden Armor Sect to the pillar of shame. By all possible meant, the Golden Armor Sect could not cast off the accusation of collaboration with the Country J's swordsman.

Since they couldn't get rid of it, they should find a way to explain to the Warriors' League.

Chu was the account.

A Martial Arts Master was enough to suppress the Warriors' League's rage.

As for whether the Golden Armor Sect's other members colluded with Country J's swordsman...

Finn thought that there was a large probability but only confined to the high class.

"Unfortunately, Chu doesn't confess who's the culprit behind the scenes; he alleged that there's a gap between you and him, that's why he dispatched those Country J's swordsman to kill you." Davin Shi sighed; he was a bit felt sorry.

"Hehe, a gap?"

"Ridiculous."

"I have never met him, even before today, I have never heard his name. How can there be a gap between us?" Finn sneered, Chu's excuse was inferior; any perspicacious person could see it with a glance.

But what's the point? Everyone knew that there were other people behind Chu.

Was it possible to find out?

Of course not!

Because if they checked Chu, they had already accounted for a Martial Arts Master.

If they checked Chu's back, maybe it would disturb some ghosts and spirits.

After all, the Warriors' League was only an external organization, but Chu's shadow involved the domestic elite.

Only Martial Arts' League could check the domestic elite.

However, City Z's Martial Arts' League was not clean. If they checked the people behind Chu, who knew what they would found out?

That's why checking Chu was their current best situation.

As for the person behind Chu, although the Warriors' League was not clear, Finn could probably guess.

But regarding Finn, their power was a little too terrifying.

Even if he guessed, Finn also couldn't do anything. He could only pretend to be deaf-mute.

"Finn, the Golden Armor Sect might hate you deeply after this, so you should be more careful," Davin warned in a deep voice.

"Don't worry, Davin. I'll pay attention to." Finn nodded. It was inevitable that the Golden Armor Sect would hate him. But at this time, they wouldn't make any excessive moves because Warriors' League was watching.

If something happened to him, Warriors' League would put the Golden Armor Sect as the top suspect.

That's why if the Golden Armor Sect was smart, they should pray that nothing would happen to Finn. If something happened to him, it would not be easy for them.

The Golden Armor Sect was having a hard time at the moment.

The situation was more evident after Chandler's return.

There was a lot of resentment in the clan.

The collaboration between Chu and Country J's swordsman had spread all over the martial arts world.

After this incident, almost all of the Golden Armor Sect's glorious disciples became anathema, which shunned many martial arts world's Martial Artist.

It's impossible to say there's no complaint in the heart.

After all, Chu was Golden Armor Sect's vice leader; he could represent the Golden Armor Sect.

But now, he had issued such a disgusting thing.

That made many disciples puzzled.

They couldn't think of the reason why Chu colluded with Country J's swordsman.

As Golden Armor Sect's vice leader, if he wanted to have a grudge against others, he could have ordered his disciples. But he chose the most stupid way: colluding with Country J's swordsman.

Didn't he know Country C and Country J's martial arts world was always at odds?

Didn't he understand that colluding with the Country J's martial artist to assassinate country C's martial artist was the taboo of the military arts world?

The sect's numerous disciples had accumulated grievance. They initially thought that Chandler would give them a reasonable explanation after returning to the sect.

But who knew, after Chandler returned, he plunged into the asceticism practice room without even looking at them.

That was a further disappointment to the disciples who were already dissatisfied with Chandler. On that day, many disciples packed their bags and left the Golden Armor Sect directly.

Chandler didn't know about it.

Of course, even if he knew it, he wouldn't say anything.

Because at this moment, he had more important things to do.

After entering the room, Chandler went straight to the front door's opposite wall.

He immediately took a careful look around. He reached out and took down the mural on the wall after confirming that there was no one.

At this moment, if anyone were there, they would see a strange scene.

After Chandler took off the mural, a neat gap suddenly showed in the middle of an originally snow-white wall. Then it slowly pulled open to both sides like an ordinary automatic door, revealing a dark passage.

The entrance was about 1.5 meters high and about 1 meter wide, which almost fitted the mural's size.

As for the interior, it was dark.

Once again, Chandler took a wary look behind him. After confirming that there was no one behind him, he jumped into the channel.

After a few seconds, the doors closed automatically, and the wall was white again. Everything was the same as before.

After Chandler entered the tunnel, it was still dark.

But for a Transformed Period's warrior, this darkness did not affect at all.

Chandler was running as fast as flying. In less than a minute, he walked out of the passage.

After that, the view became bright.

An elegant decoration appeared on the eyes, the area was about 30 square meters' cave, and the cave was clean.

"How is it going?"



After Chandler entered the cave, enveloped in a black gown from head to toe's shadow in the abdication's chair slowly opened its eyes and gazed to Chandler.

"Something happened." Chandler looked at the shadow and replied in a deep voice.

"What's wrong with assassinating an obscure period's martial artist?" The shadow frowned, and her tone was a little unhappy.

"He's not an obscure period's martial artist!" Chandler detained his thoracic cavity's irritation.

At first, Chandler also thought that Finn was an obscure period's martial artist, so he asked Chu to contact Country J's swordsman that he knew in his early years.

Chandler thought that Country J's swordsman would kill Finn, but who knew that Finn would catch them.

"Not an obscure period's martial artist? Then he's a transformed period's martial artist?" The shadow's voice was hoarse and chilling.

"Not sure, but probably," Chandler said in a deep voice that he was not sure about Finn's state. Still, judging from the scene on that day, even if he's not a transformed period's martial artist, he must be equal.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 442 Found It Out**

"Yes or no?!" The black shadow's tone was even more dissatisfied. As Chandler Zhao said, the other side was 8 to 9 out of 10 to be a transformed period's martial artist.

He immediately took a look at Chandler with some dissatisfaction: "How can it suddenly turn out to be a transformed period's martial artist?! Don't you do an investigation before the assassination?"

"I did." Chandler's tone was full of anger. "Before the assassination, I sent three groups of people to check his identity. As a result, those fools only found out the surface, not the depth."

"I initially wanted to check it myself, but who knows, Chu's Family's girl went to him that day."

"I worried that he would leak information to Chu's Family or testify for them. So I asked Chu Sun to contact a Country J's swordsman that he knew a few years ago to get rid of him as soon as possible."

"But unexpectedly..."

At this point, Chandler's face was full of remorse. Ultimately, he was too anxious; if he settled it steadily and waited for a thorough investigation of Finn Chen's identity, he wouldn't be in such a situation.

"Unexpectedly?" The black shadow frowned. He was more curious about what happened later because Chandler's words showed that Finn's identity was not simple.

"He's from Chen's Family." Chandler sighed.

"Chen's Family?! That City Y's Chen's Family?!"

The black shadow couldn't help but surprise, and the shock in his eyes almost burst his eyes.

"Yes, that City Y's Chen's Family." Chandler was somewhat helpless. There were innumerable Chen's Families in Country C, but only City Y's Chen's Family could make them felt such fear.

Chen's Family, which once had two masters!

"Moron!"

"What a moron!"

"Why did you provoke Chen's Family?! Don't you know what Chen's Family means to us?" The black shadow growled, and his eyes were red with blood.

His chest moved up and down incredibly. He was angry when he heard that Chandler provoked a transformed period's martial artist. But he completely lost his temper after hearing that Finn was Chen's Family's Transformed Period's Martial Artist.

"Listen to me first." Chandler frowned. "That guy is from Chen's Family, but his relationship with Chen's Family is not like what you think."

"What do you mean?" The black shadow looked at Chandler in a bit of disbelief.

Chandler said in a deep voice. "He is an illegitimate child, Chen's Family doesn't welcome him, and now many Chen's Family members want him to die."

If Chen's Family welcomed Finn, and Finn was an earnest Chen's Family member. Chandler would have to compensate Chu a death as Golden Armor Sect's leader.

That's the only way they could appease Chen's Family's anger.

It's a pity that Finn was not. Finn was just an illegitimate child, and he had offended most of Chen's Family members. Now, there were many Chen's Family members who hoped Finn to die.

The reason why the Warriors' League let go of the Golden Armor Sect so quickly also had something to do with some Chen's Family's members.

The black shadow relieved after Chandler finished the story.

He didn't expect it to be so complicated.

He initially wanted to assassinate Chu's Family's princess, but unexpectedly, he implicated Chen's Family.

"Chen's Family hasn't made a statement for the time being. They don't intend to intervene in this matter, and even encourage us to fight Finn." Chandler continued.

"Well, it's beautiful speculation!" The black shadow snorted: "Chen's Family doesn't welcome Finn, and so many Chen's Family's members want him to die, but he hasn't died."

"This shows that there must be someone behind him to protect him. And the people who protect him are influential within Chen's Family, even to the point where no one dares to have any opinions." He continued.

"Yes, we can see it when Chen's Family wants to use our hands to kill Finn." Chandler nodded.

"Well, they want to use us as a gunslinger, some people are good schemers." The black shadow snorted coldly.

He shortly looked at Chandler again and told him in a deep voice: "Don't mess with Finn. Chen's Family's internal forces are too complex. They can destroy us if we're not careful."

"I understand."

"By the way, what did the Warriors' League say?" The black shadow asked.

"They...decided to abolish Chu's whole body cultivation and deport him." Chandler's tone was a little heavy. This decision was a relatively big blow to the Golden Armor Sect; they only had four Martial Arts Masters.

Chu had the best relationship with him, and he was the strongest one beside him.

Now that they abolished Chu, his control over the Golden Armor Sect would be half smaller before.

"Take care of his family, and don't let him terrified." The black shadow sighed. If Chandler were more careful and did not use Country J's swordsman, Golden Armor Sect wouldn't be in charge, and Chu would be safe.

However, it was a bit hindrance to talk about that. On that day, Chandler used Country J's swordsman to clean things up and avoid letting the

Golden Armor Sect to get involved. Who could have thought that Country J's swordsman would have a disadvantageous?

"What about that man's whereabouts? Have you found out about it?" The black shadow asked without thinking the matter through.

"Yes," Chandler spoke in a deep voice.

"Where has he been?!" The black shadow's look became dignified.

"City C!" Chandler slowly spat out two words.

"Nineteen years ago, the man went to City C once, and he stayed in City C for more than a month."

"He went to City C again ten years ago. This time, he had stayed in City C for five days."

"After that, he mysteriously disappeared. No one knows where he went until now."

"Is the source of information reliable?" The black shadow asked calmly.

"Reliable, it's an elder from the Martial Arts' League's monitoring department." Chandler.

"Check! Check as soon as possible! Find out as soon as possible who he had been contacting in City C! This will decide whether our plan will succeed." The black shadow looked excited. After waiting for five years, he finally got the news he wanted.

Once they found out what that guy had left behind, he could go to the world!

"I'll have someone to check it out as soon as possible." Chandler nodded.

"Don't arrange people, check it yourself! I don't trust anyone else except you." The black shadow said coldly.

"Well, I'll go by myself." Chandler was a little helpless. Only the man in front of him could make him run errands.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 443**

### **Cabbage?**

After leaving the company, Finn Chen returned to JT Hotel again.

When he got into the lobby, he ran into Jonny Huang and Zac Chen, who just came down from the elevator.

Since Transformed Period's breakthrough, Jonny's complexion was much better than before, and his gaseous state was much younger.

"Little boy, just get off work?" Jonny asked casually.

"Yes." Finn nodded, then he looked at them and asked: "You guys are...going out?"

"Yes, we're going to see houses. It's troublesome to stay in a hotel all the time." Jonny answered. After he came out of the hospital, he had been living in JT Hotel.

Although it was a five-star hotel with perfect service facilities, Jonny always felt that something was missing. In a word, he was not comfortable.

"I'll come with you; I want to see houses too." Finn faintly smiled. Indeed, living in a hotel was troublesome. Now City Z was also half of his base; he would deal with some secret things sometimes, living in a hotel was inconvenient.

They clicked together and were ready to go out, then suddenly, Finn's phone rang.

"Finn." A familiar voice came from the phone.

"Celia?" Finn was slightly stunned; it was Celia Hu.

But how did Celia find the time to call?

"Finn, are you free now? I have something for you. "On the phone, Celia came to the point.

"What kind of thing?" Finn subconsciously squinted.

He was always cautious about Celia. After the party that day, he still wanted to check Celia's background. However, due to the delay of a series of things, he left the investigation behind.

But today, Celia took the initiative, what was her purpose?

"A bunch of keys." Just as Finn was thinking, Celia spoke again.

"Keys?" Finn frowned.

"Well, Aunt Su left Royal top villa's keys to you."

Finn had no response after hearing Royal top villa, but 'Aunt Su' had made his heart tighten up. Her mother left it to him?!



"Where are you?" After taking a deep breath, Finn calmed down his fluctuating mood. No matter whether Celia's news was trustworthy, he would go there.

"I'm in Royal top villa," Celia answered.

"Wait for me, I'll be there," Finn spoke in a deep voice, then he hung up.

"Maybe we don't have to buy a house anymore." Finn took a look at Jonny and Zac.

"What do you mean?" The two confused.

"My mother left me a house in Royal top villa." Finn realistically replied.

"Royal top villa?!" Zac widened his eyes: "Your mother left you a house there?!"

"What's the matter? Is there anything special about the houses there?" Finn couldn't help asking.

"Yes!"

"They are expensive!"

"It is City Z's most expensive resident. A few years ago, the houses there had cost 250.000 yuan a meter; maybe the price is even higher than the sky now..." Zac looked strange.

Jonny told Zac about buying a house a few days ago, so Zac had been paying attention to City Z's residents. The famous Royal top villa was the first object he knew.

But before he understood the house's type and decoration, the price made him demoralized.

Now, Finn said that his mother left him a house at Royal top villa.

That immediately made Zac itched.

Finn frowned but did not speak. At the moment, he was a bit shocked.

He didn't know his mother well. His only impression about his mother was that she was sometimes a tender and occasionally strict's woman.

Other than that, his mother was like an ordinary person.

But how could an ordinary person afford Royal top villa's house?

"I'm not sure whether the house is true; let's go together." Finn sighed. It's doubtful that Celia would lie about this kind of thing. It was nine out of ten that his mother had left a Royal top villa's house for him.

Half an hour later, Finn drove to Royal top villa.

But before they entered, several security guards stopped them.

"Do you see where this is? Can you rush in just like that?!" The head security guard gave Finn a vicious look, and his tone was nasty.

"Can't we go in?" Finn frowned. Once in Spring Hill, he had met this situation, but he did not expect to reencounter it today in Royal top villa.

"Nonsense!" The chief security guard rolled his eyes, "Do you think this is an ordinary community that you can go in if you want to?"

"See clearly; this is Royal top villa! Only owners can enter!" The chief security guard pointed to the sign on the side; he was somewhat showing off.

"How do you know that I'm not an owner here?" Finn was somewhat speechless.

"An owner here?"

"Hahaha, you are good at telling jokes. How can an owner here drive an Audi?! Do you think the owners here were cabbage?" The head security guard disdained to sneer, and several security guards behind him also burst into laughter.

Even a nanny there would drive the owner's Porsche 911 to buy vegetables, none of the owners owned a 500.000 yuan Audi like Finn's.

A 500.000 yuan Audi might be on the stage outside, but in the Royal top villa, the 500.000 yuan Audi was not qualified to be a nanny's car.

"Who do you call cabbage?!"

Just as several unscrupulous ridiculed Finn, a cold voice heard from behind the several people.

Hearing the sound, they were shaking, and their faces suddenly changed.

"Miss...Miss Hu... "

The head of the security guard's voice trembled, and he even couldn't stand straight.

"I ask you who did you call cabbage?!" Celia stared at the head security guard coldly, her beautiful face covered with frost.

Ten minutes after she called Finn, she suddenly remembered the Royal top villa's rules, so she hurried over. On the way, her greatest fear was that the security guard was disrespectful to Finn, but unexpectedly, it happened.

As soon as she got there, she saw a scene in which several security guards ridiculed Finn.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 444 A Different Mom**

"Miss Hu, I didn't mean to say you are cabbage. I...I'm just joking with this brother..." At the moment, the chief security guard almost burst into tears. He did not expect that ridiculing a lousy loser would provoke Royal top villa's real hostess.

"Brother?!"

"You dared to call brother Finn brother?!"

There was a burst of anger in Celia Hu's beautiful eyes. This kind of snobbish thing dared to call Finn brother; it was humiliating Finn!

Brother Finn?

Hearing how Celia addressed Finn Chen, the numerous security guards were again stunned.

Everyone knew that Celia was Roger Hu, the former richest man in City S's daughter. On an ordinary day, Celia was proud and arrogant; she wouldn't even look at ordinary people.

But today, Celia called an Audi driver brother Finn.

What was this lousy loser's identity?!

Several security guards couldn't help but turned their eyes to Finn, who was shaking his head and grinning bitterly.

"You, and you, you guys immediately pack up and get out of here!"

At this time, Celia took a stern look at several security guards and dismissed them without mercy.

When they heard it, their faces suddenly changed.

"Miss Hu, please give us another chance. We know that we are wrong. We won't dare to look down upon others anymore..."

"Anymore?!" Celia raised her eyebrows and gnawed her teeth: "Get out of here now!"

"Miss Hu..."

"Celia, give them a chance." At this point, Finn smiled.

Celia couldn't help surprised, but she saw him smiling.

"They didn't do anything wrong; they were just doing their job; only their attitude is bad."

"Thank you, Mr. Chen!"

"Thank you, Mr. Chen!"

Hearing Finn spoke for them; several security guards were immediately grateful.

Celia gradually relaxed: "Since brother Finn has spoken for you, I'll give you guys another chance. But I warn you; I don't want to see the same thing again in the future, understand?"

"Understand! Miss Hu, it will never happen again!" Several security guards wiped the cold sweat on their heads and made a promise.

"Well, I hope you guys keep your words." Celia snorted coldly. Thanks to Finn's generosity, otherwise, she would have to take off the security guards' skin today.

"Well, brother Finn, let's go in." Turning her eyes to Finn, Celia put on a smiling face.

Finn nodded slightly; then, he followed Celia's car. A few minutes later, Celia's car stopped in front of a villa by the lake.

Villa had walls, very high, white for the base, and the gate was bulletproof copper. Roughly estimated, the construction cost was at least 10 million yuan.

After entering the wall, the courtyard was independent, one side was the main building, and the other side was the garden.

The garden was a simple modern style, with grass paved with stone slabs and green stones stacked in between, which was clean and neat.

The main building's had marble as the bone and red brick as the skin. At first glance, it was quite a retro style of the Republic of China.

This villa's decorations had distinct style astonishment with other villas in the area.

Other villas were mostly of modern European style.

But this villa was the retro style of the Republic of China.

And it seemed that this style had maintained for decades.

Although no one lived in the villa, it was clean.

Finn hardly found dust when he came in.

On the way, Celia carefully introduced the structure of the villa to Finn. Still, she didn't say a word about his mother.

Celia didn't mention, and Finn didn't ask.

After bypassing the main building, Celia came to a small attic again.

The small attic in front of them had three floors, about nine meters high. The architectural style was somewhat similar to the pagoda.

The attic's door was red and covered with dust; the only iron lock still had some signs of rust.

At this time, Celia took out a bunch of keys from her pocket.

"Brother Finn, aunt Su lived here for some time more than ten years ago. Before leaving, she gave the keys to my father and asked him to take care of it."

"Now that you are here, I should return the keys to you." Celia handed the keys to Finn.

Finn calmly took it, inserted the key into the lock hole, and with a slight force, the iron lock opened.

Finn took off the iron lock and pushed the door.

Presently, a rotten scent directly came and penetrated nose.

Finn didn't move any more. At the moment, a piano attracted his view.

The piano was in the opposite of the door. The material was ordinary; it was the kind of piano that was common in the market.

But it was this piano that allowed Finn to dispel all his doubts about Celia.

Previously, he suspected whether Celia's claimed that his mother had left the keys to him was true.

Now, he had no doubt.

His mother did leave him the keys!

She also asked Celia's father to take good care of it.

Because the piano in front of him was the one his mother used more than ten years ago.



Finn could remember correctly.

"What does my mother have to do with you?"

After taking a deep breath, Finn turned his eyes to Celia. His mother trusted Hu's Family; otherwise, she would not have left this kind of thing to Hu's Family.

However, in the past ten years, he had never heard any pieces of information about Hu's Family from his mother. If Celia had not brought him here today, he might never have known about Hu's Family.

"Everything we have today is from Aunt Su."

After a long silence, Celia began to speak slowly. However, the information she disclosed surprised Finn. What Celia meant was that his mother supported Hu's Family?

"More than 20 years ago, Hu's Family was just a City S's small family. However, Hu's Family became City S's most powerful family in three years, after we met Aunt Su."

"My father, Roger, also became the richest man in City S for several years..." Celia continued her quiet elaboration, but her words surprised Finn again.

Hu's Family, was the most powerful in City S?! And Roger was once the richest man in City S?

This news set off a massive wave in Finn's heart.

In his impression, his mother had nothing outstanding except talent and even was an ordinary person.

But today, Celia said that she was such a powerful woman. She had been able to support an ordinary small family to become the No. 1 aristocrat in City S. Ancient people could have such ability?

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 445 Shay Su's Death**

"Aunt Su's business talent is terrifying. According to my father, aunt Su once built a business alliance. It was Country C's number one league at its peak."

"The total wealth of all the alliance's members is enough to pry open some small western countries' economy. Even the domestic power holders should be afraid."

"At that time, Hu's Family was a member of this business alliance, but later, the alliance dissolved because of Chen's Family."

"Chen's Family?" Finn was frowning. Chen's Family even had something with it?

"Aunt Su fell in love with your father at first sight and wanted to marry into Chen's Family."

"But your grandfather and Chen's Family put forward a condition for Aunt Su."

"If she wants to marry into Chen's Family, she must bring the business alliance as a dowry." Celia Hu calmly said.

"Chen's Family is a good schemer!" Finn Chen's expression was frosty. Celia's words made him had a rough prediction about what happened in those years.

His mother created a valuable business alliance. Chen's Family set their eyes on this alliance and wanted his mother to give it to Chen's Family to expand Chen's Family.

However, his mother did not want to; she even disbanded the business alliance.

It was conceivable that Chen's Family would be annoyed by his mother's behavior. It had become an empty talk about marrying into Chen's Family.

"Although Aunt Su built the business alliance, there were many Aunt Su's partners in the alliance. They had intimate relations with Aunt Su."

"If Aunt Su handed the alliance over to Chen's Family, then Chen's Family would wash all Aunt Su's partners out. To protect those partners, Aunt Su disbanded the alliance."

"Aunt Su's move angered Chen's Family. On the day after Aunt Su dissolved the alliance, she accomplished with Qin's Family and let Rachel Qin marry your father," Celia explained.

Finn nodded slightly. What happened then was tortuous, if Celia hadn't told him today, he might never have known that his mother had done such a thing.

Even Chen's Family wanted to merge the business alliance.

"Brother Finn, if there were no Aunt Su, there would be no Hu's Family. Now, although Aunt Su is not here, Hu's Family still will follow brother Finn's lead."

"In the future, if brother Finn has anything, please feel free to ask." Celia's tone was full of respect. Although Hu's Family was now in decline, Hu's Family's help was far from what Finn imagined.

"Well, I'll contact you if I need anything." Finn pondered for a moment and then nodded. It was indeed his mother's intention for Hu's Family to find him.

However, he would not believe all of Celia's words. Who knew whether Hu's Family still remembered his mother's kindness and helped him after so many years.

After handing the keys to Finn, Celia left.

There were only Jonny Huang, Zac Chen, and Finn left in the vast villa.

"Zac, go to hire some servants tomorrow," Finn ordered.

The villa left by his mother was the largest one in the Royal top estate. The villa had more than 3000 square meters. The daily cleaning of such a large area was a big project.

"Well, Uncle Chen, I'll go tomorrow morning."

Zac nodded his head excitedly. It was the first time he had lived in such a luxurious villa.

"Little boy, your mother is marvelous." After Zac went out, Jonny turned his eyes to Finn and spoke sincerely.

"She's marvelous." Finn nodded with a complicated look. Celia's words today completely subverted his understanding of his mother.

In his impression, his mother was an ordinary housewife and had no other characteristics except for her talent.

But today, according to Celia, her mother was a strong woman who could use business to influence a country's economy. She even supported the former richest man in City S.

Besides, although Celia didn't make it clear, Chen's Family must be afraid of his mother. Otherwise, Chen's Family wouldn't take marriage's matter to threaten his mother.

"How did your mother died?" Jonny couldn't help asking. After listening to Celia's words, he always felt that Shay Su would not merely die, but Finn said that he had witnessed Shay's death.

"She's sick..." Finn frowned, "My mother got a bizarre disease, it will attack her whenever the full moon, and each attack would take half of her life."

"The last attack was three years ago when every Chen's Family members were present. I begged Jason Chen to save her, but Jason shook his head and refused me, saying that he could do nothing about it. Finally, she died."

"She did not go to the hospital to check?" Jonny felt strange. Jason was the only master of Chen's Family, how could there be a disease that he couldn't cure.

"No." Finn shook his head. "She refused to go to the hospital. She said that the hospital couldn't check her illness."

"Strange, there is a disease that the hospital couldn't examine?" Jonny raised his eyebrows. Somehow, he always had a feeling that Shay was not dead.

He did not think that a strong woman who could create enough influence on a country's economic and business alliance would merely die.

"Do you think my mother is not dead?" Looking at Jonny's expression, Finn couldn't help asking. He also had this kind of doubt in his heart. However, he had never been sure.

But today, when Celia talked about his mother's past, he couldn't help but picked up the previous doubts.

"I think she feigned her death," Jonny answered in a deep voice. Although the current doubts couldn't show that Shay wasn't dead, it absolutely couldn't show that Shay was.

"Feigned death?"

Finn's frowned, and the possibility mentioned by Jonny did exist. At that time, his mother's death was a little sudden, but what was the purpose of her feign death?

To get rid of Chen's Family?

Or...

"By the way, little boy, was your mother left you the piano in the attic?" As if thinking of something, Jonny suddenly asked.

"Yes." Finn nodded.

"Have you ever wondered why your mother left you a piano?" Jonny asked.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 446 The Desolate World**

"No." Finn shook his head.

"Do you think there is something wrong with that piano?" Seeing Jonny's doubtful expression, Finn couldn't help asking.

"Yes, I think what your mother really wants to give you is not the villa; instead, it's the piano. There may be something in the piano that your mother wants to tell you." Jonny said.

"Let's go." Finn squinted and said.

A few minutes later, they came to the small building again.

When they entered the room, Finn released the piano's internal power and began to check it carefully.

When the internal power seeped into the case, Finn's pupils shrank sharply.

There was something in the case!

"Really?"

Seeing Finn's expression, Jonny was surprised. He just said it casually, but he didn't expect that it was true.

Finn didn't say anything. After taking a deep breath, he opened the case.

In the dim light, an old map quietly laid in the case.

It was covered with dust.

Finn took out the map. After gently wiping the dust off the map, he smoothed the map on the piano and carefully looked at it.

First, Finn was attracted by the three small ancient characters on the top of the map.

"The Desolate World?"

Before Finn said something, Jonny, who approached, had already shouted out in surprise and doubt.

"Have you heard of it before?" Finn asked when he saw Jonny's surprised and confused expression.

"Yes." Jonny nodded with a serious voice.

"Where?" Finn was curious about it.

"In a small Taoist temple."

"At that time, I was about seventeen years old. One night, when my Master and I were on the way, it rained heavily, so we went to the nearby Taoist temple to shelter. We met a few tourists who were also sheltered. That night, we talked a lot."

"They all wore strange clothes. They were wearing long robes with swords, which were completely different from other ordinary people. My



Master was curious about them and asked where they came from. One of them smiled and said, " we are from The Desolate World. "

"My Master was stunned at that time. He boasted that he had traveled all over the Country C, but he had never heard of The Desolate World,

So he continued to ask which province and city The Desolate World belongs to."

"The Desolate World doesn't belong to any province or city. The Desolate World is a small independent world, similar to paradise." That man said.

"At that time, my master believes that those people were joking with him, so he didn't go on asking."

"On the early morning of the second day, when we woke up, those people had already disappeared. And my Master seemed to forget it. But I kept it in mind because I think they were not joking, and their clothes were indeed inconsistent with other ordinary people."

The more Jonny said, the more serious he was. He had thought that the people he met more than 50 years ago were just "madmen," but now it seemed that they really came from The Desolate World.

"So, there is really The Desolate World?" Finn also became severe. Compared with Jonny, he was more willing to accept the existence of The Desolate World.

Because he had talked with Garrett about the highest level of a Martial Artist.

He asked Garrett was there any realm above the Martial Arts Grandmaster. At that time, Garrett's answer was no, at least on the earth, the Master was the top.

Under that circumstance, there was no problem with what Garrett said.

Nevertheless, at present, Garrett's words would have a big problem!

The Martial Arts Grandmaster is the top of the earth, but what about the Desolate World?

Perhaps the Master was just a beginning.

When Finn thought of this, he was shocked and terrified.

If the Martial Arts Grandmaster was just the beginning in The Desolate World, it would be too terrifying.

"The Desolate World might indeed exist." Jonny responded in a deep voice, "martial arts has a long history. Generally speaking, the Martial Artist's lifespan in the Obvious Period is 20 years longer than that of the ordinary person."

"Martial Artist in the Obscure Period, at least thirty years."

"When reaching the level of the Transformed Period, like us, we can live for more than 60 years longer than ordinary people."

"As for the Martial Arts Grandmaster, I don't know, but I estimate that their lifespan is at least a hundred years longer than ordinary people."

"In other words, it is not difficult for a Martial Arts Grandmaster to live for more than two hundred years."

"Now, there are only nine Martial Arts Grandmaster recorded in Country C."

"But I believe there are more Martial Arts Grandmaster. There must be many Martial Arts Grandmaster in the Republic of Country C and even in the Qing Dynasty who are still alive."

"But so far, I haven't heard any messages about the Martial Arts Grandmaster Republic of Country C and the Qing Dynasty," Jonny said in a deep voice. Warriors in martial arts thought that reaching the Obvious Period was the beginning of martial arts.

But after reaching the Transformed Period, he believed the Transformed Period was the real beginning of martial arts.

Only a warrior reaching the Transformed Period, he/she could feel the real martial arts.

When they felt the real martial arts, they would think that martial art was an endless road.

"This is very suspicious. If they are really still in Country C, they wouldn't be exposed at all."

"Unless they are not in Country C," Finn said. He had never thought about this question before. Still, when he heard what Jonny noted today, he remembered that the Martial Arts Grandmaster had never been shown before establishing Country C.

All of the Martial Arts Grandmasters were recorded after establishing the state of Country C.

"If they are not in Country C, they might be in The Desolate World," Jonny said.

"Brat, Your mother is mysterious." Jonny turned to look at Finn again. Although he didn't know why Shay left the map to Finn, Shay might have been related to The Desolate World!

Even she belonged to The Desolate World!

Finn nodded and said:

"About the map..... We don't have the strength to explore The Desolate World yet. "

"Don't worry. I haven't lived enough." Jonny promised. Obviously, Finn was reminding him to control his curiosity and not to explore The Desolate World alone.

Although he said that he didn't care about The Desolate World at that moment, Finn still kept The Desolate World in mind. After he finished his work, he would follow the map to find the location of The Desolate World.

After spending one night in the Royal No.1 villa, Finn came to the KM Group on time the second morning.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 447 An Invitation from Chastity Chu**

"Sonya, Hinds promised to take us in!" Gaspar Li hung up the phone with some excitement and said to Sonya Wang.

Sonya looked pleasantly surprised: "Really?"

"Of course! Hinds is a friend of the son of the president of the QS Chamber of Commerce. Tonight, that childe will attend Miss Chu's birthday dinner. In the evening, as long as we followed the man, we can go in. "Gaspar looked complacent.

"Gaspar, you are great." Sonya was so excited that she hugged Gaspar and kissed him, regardless of whether it was a public area.

After being kissed by Sonya, Gaspar suddenly felt a bit high.

"Sonya, you should dress up beautifully at night. For Miss Chu's birthday dinner, besides the top dignitaries of our City Z, there are many chaebol heirs from other countries. If we want to be friends with these people, decently dressing is the most basic thing."

Gaspar said those to Sonya as if he had been through it before. If a woman's appearance were her face, figure, and clothes, then the man's appearance would be much simpler, just two words: his woman!

What kind of woman a man was with could reflect the taste and grade the man had.

Tonight, whether people in the party would respect him depended on Sonya.

If Sonya dressed beautifully and surprised the whole audience, then others would think highly of him.

"Well, I see." Sonya nodded heavily. She got such a once-in-a-lifetime opportunity, so she should cherish it. If she could get to know a few

famous debutantes at the birthday party, she would have the chance to be one of the upper-class people.

"Nice. I'll take you to buy some clothes and handbags later, and then we'll go there at night." Gaspar smiled faintly.

"Thank you, Gaspar. You are very kind to me." Sonya felt happy.

Gaspar smiled. Although he said it easily, his heart was bleeding at the moment. Buying some clothes and bags for Sonya would at least cost 100,000 yuan.

But to have a better appearance at the dinner party, Gaspar should pay, no matter how much it took.

With two people's publicizing personality, they couldn't hide anything, so in less than one morning, the news that two people would attend Miss Chu's birthday party spread to half of the company.

To this, most people envied them.

Of course, a small number of people secretly ridiculed that Gaspar and Sonya were deceiving themselves--did the loach in the river treat itself as seafood?

"Look at that bastard Gaspar! So triumphant he is today! Some people will think he is going to a birthday dinner for the head of City Z!" Joe Li remarked unpleasantly. Gaspar, who seemed afraid that no one would know he was taking Sonya to Chastity's birthday dinner, said it to almost everyone today.

Finn Chen smiled lightly and said nothing. Gaspar had the reason to be proud, because to some extent, the identity and status of the head of the city of City Z were inferior to Chastity.

It was understandable that Gaspar showed off to others, but he was gone too far.

"Finn ..." Joe was going to complain when Finn's cell phone rang.

Finn picked up his phone, glanced at the caller ID, and immediately his face changed.

"Brother Finn, are you free at night?" A sweet voice came.

Before Finn could speak, the woman on the other end of the phone said, "Don't say no."

"Since you have said so, what else can I say?" Finn gave a wry smile, and it was Chastity who called him.

"Hee hee."

"Well, here's the thing. Brother Finn. Would you like to come to Chu's Mansion on my birthday tonight? My eldest brother said they would thank you face to face for saving my life." Chastity continued.

"What time?" After pondering for a moment, Finn asked. If there was nothing to do at night, he could go there. Anyway, in the eyes of outsiders, he now had an ambiguous relationship with the Chu Family.

"At seven o'clock."

"Okay, I'll come over." Finn nodded.

"It's a deal." Chastity laughed.

"By the way, Brother Finn, you must call me in advance before you come so that I can go out and pick you up." Chastity added.

"Okay, no problem." Finn smiled. The birthday dinner hosted by a big family like Chu's Family was different from the birthday dinner hosted by ordinary people. For ordinary people's birthday party, guests could come whenever they wanted, but only qualified people could come to Chu's birthday dinner.

As for who was qualified, Chu's Family had the final say.

Generally speaking, ten days before the banquet's start, Chu's Family would send invitations to those who were qualified to attend the banquet. These people were either the community of interests of Chu's Family and had all kinds of cooperation with Chu's Family, or the political and business celebrities in City Z. All in all, and they were all in the upper class of City Z.

Chu's invitation was a kind of authentication of their identity.

The reason why Gaspar tried his best to attend Chastity's birthday dinner was to get on with the upper class certified by the Chu Family.

If he could get on with these people, he would struggle for decades less.

That was the meaning of being powerful, which could shorten the struggling course of the vast majority of ordinary people by half or even two-thirds.

After hanging up the phone, Finn glanced at Joe and suddenly asked: "Joe, would you like to go to Chastity's birthday party?"



"Yeah! Wait!" Joe subconsciously just prepared to respond, but suddenly, he was stunned, and then he stammered: "Finn, whose birthday dinner did you say?"

"Chastity." Finn smiled.

"Wow, are you kidding me?!" Joe asked in disbelief.

Finn shook his head and smiled: "Will you go?"

"Yeah! It's a good chance to see the world. How could I not go? But, Finn, didn't you lie to me? Is the Chastity you mentioned the same Chastity Gaspar referred?" Joe was still skeptical. Gaspar begged other people before he got the chance to attend Chastity's birthday dinner. However, Finn was invited by the Chu Family.

The gap was so big that Joe thought it's not real.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 448 Grab A Parking Lot?**

"The same one or not? You will know if you go with me." Finn Chen smiled. He took Joe to the party because Joe was friendly and trustworthy. Joe should have a chance to broaden his horizon.

And Chastity Chu's birthday party was an excellent opportunity.

The birthday party would not only help Joe make friends with celebrities, but also broaden his horizon.

The horizon would help Joe a lot in the future.

"Okay, I'll follow you." Joe nodded. He thought Finn might want to lift him if Finn's words were valid.

So, Joe hoped that he would not let Finn down.

Even if it were dangerous to go to the party of Chu's Family, he would never give up.

The evening came.

City Z, the cosmopolitan city, shone with charms.

Not directly going to Chu's Mansion, Finn drove to an antique market and bought a jade bracelet for Chastity.

The bracelet was not expensive, only seven or eight thousand yuan.

Joe was surprised: "Finn, you prepare to give it to Miss Chu as a present?"

Finn smiled: "Yes, any problem?"

"Brother Finn, Chastity is the most famous female celebrity in Country C in recent years. The bracelet is so cheap. I'm afraid she won't accept it." Joe said. In his opinion, Finn's gift was indeed cheap. Gaspar Li wanted to make Chastity happy, and he bought an ancient painting worth more than 100,000 yuan, while the bracelet that Finn bought was worth less than 10,000 yuan.

In front of a wealthy celebrity like Chastity, a gift worth less than 10,000 might not be as good as a toy.

"Don't worry, she will accept it." Finn smiled. He knew that Chastity was not a snob. A gift of one thousand yuan was the same as that of one million to her.

What important was who gave the gift.

Finn could afford to give expensive gifts. If he wanted to, he could buy gifts of tens of millions, but it was unnecessary.

On the one hand, he and Chastity were not intimate friends. On the other hand, he didn't want to please Chastity. Therefore, it was appropriate to choose a gift that was neither expensive nor cheap.

"Okay," Joe said. Although he still had doubts, the gift had been wrapped. Joe said nothing.

Soon, Finn and Joe drove to Chu's Mansion.

When they arrived at Chu's Mansion, it was seven o'clock.

Rich men parked all kinds of luxury cars in front of Chu's Mansion.

"Brother Finn, no parking place outside. What to do?" Joe was a driver today. The first time he came to such a place, he felt a little nervous. When he saw the luxury cars around him, he felt more anxious.

If Joe hit one of the cars, he would stay here for the rest of his life.

"Keep going inside. Find an underground car park." Finn said.

Chu's Mansion was a hotel of Chu's Family. All facilities of this hotel complied with the standards of a five-star hotel. The difference was that

Chu's Mansion was a private hotel. They used the hotel to treat guests of Chu's Family and hold parties.

This hotel should be with both open-air parking lots and underground parking lots.

With the guidance of Finn, Joe drove forward. And he saw a passage to the underground parking lots.

However, after entering the underground parking lots, Joe discovered that there was only one parking lot left in the entire underground car park.

"Park here."

"Okay, wait for me to reverse." Joe nodded and prepared to park the car in the lot.

At this moment, a red phantom suddenly flashed in front of them.

A big red Lamborghini took over the only parking lot.

Joe was a little dissatisfied.

However, the owner of the Lamborghini ignored them. He opened the door and got off the car.

Finn finally saw the appearance of the Lamborghini owner, who had occupied the parking lot of Joe.

It was a handsome young man about at the twenties, dyed with a stylish yellow hair.

The handsome young man wore a black stud in his left ear, and he seemed very arrogant.

Getting out of the car, the handsome man did not leave at once. He took out the cigarette pack from his pocket and held one cigarette in his mouth.

After the young man took the cigarette into his mouth, a tall beauty came to him and lit the cigarette.

He looked so snobbish!

At this time, Joe, who got off the car and prepared to negotiate, came to the young man.

Before Joe spoke, the young man spat out smoke on Joe's face.

Although Joe was upset, he did not get angry. The Lamborghini was a limited domestic model. The entire Country C had less than ten cars, and the average price per car was ten million!

People who can afford to drive a car of 10 million must be rich.

So, Joe was very polite.

"Hello, I saw this parking space first..."

"Are you kidding me? You saw it first, but I got it," The young man sneered and interrupted.

"We need to obey the rules," Joe pressed his anger.

"Rules?" The young man took a look at Joe's clothes and then dismissed him with a smile: "I am the rules."

"What?"

"Go away, idiot. I have no time to talk with you." The young man said and slapped Joe.

Five blood-red fingerprints appeared on Joe's face.

However, the young man smiled, held the beauty, and prepared to leave.

"Stop."

Finn said at the moment, and the young man stopped and turned around. The young man got mad: "you want to get yourself killed, right?"

"Make an apology," Finn spoke calmly.

"Apologize?" The young man thought Finn was funny. And he suddenly said, "What if I don't apologize to him?"

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 449 Hit You And Convince You!**

"Then, I will hit you and force you to apologize!"

Finn Chen sneered. The young man could not even make a move, and Finn had slapped him.

"Bang!"

Finn slapped the young man heavily. The young man spun around. Before he stopped, seven teeth flew out of his mouth.

The beauty felt frightened immediately.

"Oh, no!" The beauty held the yellow-haired young man.

"Michael, are you okay?" The beauty turned pale. She couldn't even believe it that the injured man slept with her just now.

Now, Michael Yuwen was like a dog. How hard did Finn slap him?

"I'll kill you!" Michael stood up and slammed over Finn's head.

"Interesting!" Finn smiled and slapped Michael again without saying anything.

The strength of this slap was much heavier!

Michael flew seven or eight meters away!

"Oh! Help!"

The beauty once again screamed, which finally attracted the people's attention in the underground parking lot.

Soon, three young people came over.

"Tia Liu?" The tall young man headed by him seemed to know the beauty and shouted in surprise.

"Brother Tony, help me."

Seeing the tall young man, Tia plunged into the man's arms.

The tall young man felt happy, but at this moment, he didn't have the time to enjoy it.

"Don't be afraid, Tia. What happened?" The tall young man patted Tia and comforted her.

"The mad guy hit Michael!" Tia pointed at Finn angrily. Michael was far away from them. Nobody knew he was alive or dead.

"Michael?" Tony Wang said and asked, "Which one? Michael Yuwen?"

"Yeah!" Tia nodded, and Tony reacted as she expected.

Among the rich young man in City Z, Michael was mighty. As the only son of real estate tycoon Calvin Yuwen, Michael Yuwen was a treasure.

Although Tong was also famous in the circle but compared with Michael, he was nothing.

"Where is he?" Tony asked. As Tia expected, Tony would be eager to help Michael after confirming the identity.

"Over there." Tia pointed at Michael. Michael was seven meters away from them, so Tony did not see Michael.

"What?!" Tony was astonished. He ran to Michael at once and held Michael up.

Seeing the miserable appearance of Michael at this time, Tony and his friends were so startled.



Was this person Michael?!

"Damn! Kill the bastard! Kill him!"

"Anyone who kills him will get 10 million!"

Tony and his friends initially had some doubts about Michael's identity, but when the person spoke, they instantly believed it.

The one in front of them was Michael!

It was the voice of Michael.

"Michael, don't be angry, we'll help you." After confirming the identity of Michael, Tony started flattering Michael.

The other two also showed their loyalty to Michael. After all, Michael was the top young man in City Z. If they could help Michael, they would get benefits in the future.

"Who hit him?!"

Tony came to Finn and Joe Li.

Finn had not spoken yet. Joe stepped forward and stood in front of Finn:  
"It's me!"

"You?" Tony glanced at Joe Li. When he saw the red palm prints on Joe's face, Tony smiled: "Boy, it's not you. Go away!"

"It's you, right?" Tony looked at Finn again.

Compared with Joe, Finn was more likely to hit Michael. Apart from anything else, Finn looked more potent than ordinary people.

"So what?" Finn smiled.

"Cool! You are crazy." Tony said coldly. Finn was not afraid of them. That is to say, Finn was confident.

However, the three men were also strong!

"Tony, don't talk nonsense with that bastard! Immediately kill him. I will be responsible for it!" Michael shouted.

Hearing this, Tony glared at Finn.

"Sorry, Michael wants you to die. You must die!"

Tony took a step forward and punched Finn.

This punch was powerful. Compared with this punch, Michael's power was nothing.

Before Tony's fist reached Finn's face, Michael began to look ferocious.

Tia also felt excited. She had heard about Tony's strength before. He had won three consecutive champions of Free Kickboxing in City Z. It was easy for him to defeat Finn.

Tony suddenly screamed.

Tia's eyes stared at them and became terrified.

Michael was also frightened. He even couldn't believe what he saw!

Tony was so powerful just now but kneeled in front of Finn!

Finn bent Tony's arm into a strange shape!

At this time, Tony was also scared by Finn's power.

He was the champions of Kickboxing. Why did he become so weak in front of Finn?

Only one hand!

Finn only used one hand to defeat Tony!

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 450**

### **Remember This Feeling**

"Brother Tony!"

Seeing that Tony was beaten at once, the two behind Tony became wholly shocked. But they punched Finn directly without any consideration.

With a cold smile, Finn twisted his hand, which was holding the fist of Tony and lifted him though only one hand.

Then he threw Tony to the two men as if he was littering some garbage.

Screaming for a while, the two was hitting away and then fell to the ground heavily.

It sounded like a long process. But actually, the whole time was less than 5s from the beginning of Tony's first flight to the three men's defeat.

With a terrified expression on his face, Michael Yuwen moved back at once when Finn walked to him coldly.

During this time, he looked at Finn frightenedly, shouting, "What...what are you going to do? Leave...leave me alone!"

Finn jeered at him, "So timid?"

Hearing that, Michael Yuwen became awkward and angry. He was not timid, and he even used to be audacious. Due to the support of his family, he had nothing to fear in the whole City Z.

But today's Finn was quite strange!

Anyone else who had conflicts with Michael Yuwen would think twice before he harmed Michael Yuwen. Especially when he saw the limited edition Lamborghini worthing 10,000,000 yuan.

But when it came to Finn, he just did it without any sings as if he had never noticed the car!

It was fare to say that Finn had beaten him quickly.

He had thought that the arrival of the three would help him out. But out of his expectation, Tony, the one who was famous in the circle of City Z, was beaten at once.

How ridiculous it was!

"My father is Calvin Yuwen!"

Seeing that Finn took another step forward, Michael Yuwen was finally broken down. And he screamed out those words loudly!

In the past, he would never do that even if he had conflicts with others. Because it was quite humiliating, particularly for the richest lords of City Z such as him.

It was such an embarrassing behavior!

But now, he could not consider too much. Because he would be killed if he refused to do so.

"Calvin Yuwen?" Finn said with a sense of arrogance.

"Yes! Calvin Yuwen! He is my daddy! WY Property Company belongs to my family." Seeing that Finn seemed to be shocked by his father's name, Michael Yuwen became a little happy.

But it didn't last too long. Then Finn replied with laughter, "Sorry, I don't know who Calvin Yuwen is!"

"You don't know him?"

Shocked by his words, Michael Yuwen then became amazed. Was there anyone else in City Z who didn't hear about his father?

Well, how about the WY Property Company? He must have heard that, right?

Since Finn could attend this party, he must have some status here. Therefore, how could he never hear about his father?

"Buddy..."

"You didn't hear me?" Michael Yuwen was intended to explain more, but he was interrupted by Finn directly.

"Apologize to him!" Finn took a glance at Joe. Although Michael Yuwen was the son of Calvin Yuwen, he must do it anyway.

"Brother Finn, let it go," Joe said with a low voice when Michael Yuwen was struggled to follow Finn's order. Although Finn didn't know Calvin Yuwen, he had heard about this man. WY Property Company, one of the three prominent real estate companies in City Z, was controlled by Calvin Yuwen.

He was not sure the precise worth of Calvin Yuwen. But after a crude approximation, the figure was nearly 80 billion yuan. He could only withstand it if Michael Yuwen was indeed the son of Calvin Yuwen. Moreover, he even needed to pray that Calvin Yuwen would not bother him in the future.

Seeing that Joe was a little scared, Michael Yuwen became complacent again. Because he realized that Joe knew who his father was.

Finn said coldly when Michael Yuwen thought that Finn would let him go, "No! He must apologize to you!"

"Joe, I want to ask you a question. Today he slapped you, and you endured it. So will you do it again if he is going to kill you tomorrow?"

"I..." Looked by Finn coldly, Joe became stunned. But he began to think about Finn's question carefully.

If Michael Yuwen slapped him today but didn't dare to fight back, he would do it again when the man began to bully him.

The timider he was, the more aggressive Michael Yuwen would be. And someday, Michael Yuwen might kill him at last.

"I see, brother." Joe bit for a while. And he told himself that he should not be a coward!

At least, he should not be a coward today!

"Snapped!!!"

Joe snapped Michael Yuwen when the latter was wondering what Joe had understood.

Michael Yuwen felt a sense of pain on his face. At the same time, he was utterly shocked.

The man who had slapped him should be Joe!

How did he dare to do so?

"Snapped!!!"

Joe did the same thing before Michael Yuwen could figure out where his courage was from?

After that, Michael Yuwen fell to the ground.

"Fuck you, will you be so aggressive again?" Joe spit on Michael Yuwen rudely. Joe had no idea about what was going to happen after he had done. But the only thing he was sure was the feeling was so fucking good.

Michael Yuwen had never thought that he would experience such torture when he grabbed Joe's parking space and snapped Joe unreasonably.

Michael Yuwen was utterly shocked. He had indeed never thought that Joe dared to slap him.

He could ensure Finn's slap, for he could not figure out Finn's real power.

But as for Joe, he was only an ordinary urban staff. He was merely a loser without any background. How could he slap me?

Michael Yuwen became completely confused.

"Is that good?" Finn smiled gently because Joe finally didn't let him down. If Joe didn't dare to slap Michael Yuwen because of the man's identity, Joe would never know his real identity.

"Good!" Joe laughed. Before today, he had never thought that he would slap a super-rich second generation like Michael Yuwen.

"Remember this feeling!" Finn smiled slightly. From now on, Joe was qualified to contact people with the same level of Finn.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 451 No Invitations?**

"I will remember that feeling!" Joe took a grateful glance at Finn. What Finn had done was to nurture his bravery. At the same time, Joe became more firm that Finn would not be an ordinary man.

At least, Michael Yuwen was eclipsed by Finn.

After snapping Michael Yuwen, Joe became much braver. Then he walked to Michael Yuwen and took out his key to the car from his pocket directly.



After that, he drove Michael Yuwen's Lamborghini out of the parking space and parked Finn's Audi.

Finn and Joe strutted out of the parking lot after everything had been done.

At the gate of Chu's Mansion, many guests were waiting in the queue voluntarily. They were all handing their invitations to the securities. And they were allowed to come in after their information was confirmed.

Seeing that others all got invitations but they two did not, Joe became nervous.

"Brother Finn..."

When Joe was going to ask Finn how to get in, Finn took out his phone and called someone.

"Lady Chastity, I am here now."

"Sorry, brother Finn. I am so busy that I can pick you up. Can I ask my chamberlain to do it for me?" Chastity replied with a sense of apology.

"OK! My friend and I are at the door, and he can see us when he comes out." Finn said with a smile.

"Wait for a moment! He will be there at once."

"OK."

After Finn finished the call, Joe became relieved. Invitations were not essential since the chamberlain would pick them up.

Several minutes later, an old but vigorous man dressed in a suit with slicked-back hair appeared at the door.

"Chamberlain!"

When the old man appeared, the security guards at the door bowed and greeted him respectfully.

Raising his head, the old man walked to Finn and Joe amid these guards' confused eyes. He bowed slightly, saying, "Mr.Finn, Lady Chastity is so busy that she asked me to pick you up."

"Sorry to bother you!" Finn smiled. In a big family like Chu's Family, the chamberlain always had a high status. Therefore, Chastity had shown her sincere by asking the chamberlain to pick him up.

"My pleasure, Mr. Finn."

The chamberlain smiled for a while and turned his eyes on Joe, asking, "Mr.Finn, the man is..."

"Joe, my friend."

"Hello, Mr.Joe." The chamberlain greeted Joe warmly. Although Joe seemed to be an ordinary person, he must be recognized by Finn for he was taken here by Finn.

Recognized by Finn, an ordinary man should be paid enough attention.

"Hello, chamberlain!" Joe was a little shocked. Because he had never wondered that the chamberlain would be so courtesy to him.

"Mr.Finn, Mr.Joe, let's go! The dinner party has already begun!"

"OK!"

With the lead of the chamberlain, the two were not asked to show their invitations. Moreover, the security guards even gave up checking them.

Seeing such a situation, guests waiting in line began to talk about their background.

More than 400 guests were invited to the party tonight, but only the two men were welcomed by the chamberlain.

Who were the two men?

"Mr.Finn. Lady Chastity met some problems, so I need to have a look. Mr.Joe and you wait for a moment. You can call You and Mr.Joe the hall if you need help."

Leading the two to the hall, the chamberlain seemed to have some urgent affairs. He left with only a few words.

Finn and Joe felt comfortable when no one was beside. Then they began to wander around the hall.

Those who could attend this dinner party were either the elites from all walks of life or the wealthy with high value.

Gathering together, they not only came for Chastity's birthday, but they also wanted to expand their connections.

On their way to the hall, the two had seen many bunches of people chatting with each other.

All were dressed in dear clothes. Their behaviors and manners were much better than ordinary people.

Compared with them, Joe and Finn were dressed more shabbily.

"Gaspar, I seemed to see that trash..."

Standing at a certain corner of the crowd, Sonya pulled at Gaspar's clothes and said unsurely.

"Which one?" Shocked for a while, Gaspar then realized that it was Finn.

"Impossible! Honey, you must be wrong! How could that trash come into such a phenomenal party?" Gaspar refuted Soyan firmly. This was the birthday party of Chastity, the top celebrity in City Z. He had taken too many efforts to be here despite his high status. Therefore, how could a live-in son-in-law such as Finn be invited to the party?

"No, I'm sure it is him." Sonya was completely shocked. Although she was far from Finn, his absent look was so attractive. Other guests were holding goblets and tasting red wine with an elegant demeanor. At the same time, Finn gulped various exquisite pastries in front of the table as if he had never tasted them.

"Impossible! Honey, you must be nervous and get a little bit dizzy. He can never come..." Gaspar was intended to keep refuting what Soyan had said. But he was completely shocked before he could finish his words, "Joe?"

"Gaspar?"

Gaspar's shout seemed to be heard by Joe. Then Joe noticed Gaspar.

"How can you enter?" Knowing that the man before him was Joe, Gaspar became gloomy. Meanwhile, he realized that Finn must be here since Joe was here now.

"On feet!"

Joe joked with Gaspar. In the past, Joe would only answer Gaspar's question compliantly when Gaspar asked him. But now, he became much braver after he had snapped the Michael Yuwen. Although Gaspar was the sales manager of his company, he would never consider him an important person.

"You didn't have an invitation, did you?" Gaspar became more gloomy now.

"So what?"

Joe smiled gently.

"So what?" Gaspar sneered for a while and shouted furiously, "Joe, how dare you! You should sneak in through the window!"

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 452 Lady Chastity's Invitation?**

"How dare he? He should sneak in places like Chu's Mansion through the window."

The crowd then turned their eyes on Joe and Gaspar.

Joe's expression remained the same. And he was still so calm.

But Gaspar became complacent. He had thought about how to attract the public's attention before he entered the hall. Unexpectedly, Joe gave him a chance in a blink of eyes.

"Finn took you here, right?" Gaspar looked vicious. He and Joe didn't have too much hatred, but he and Finn had huge enmity. Therefore, Gaspar would not miss such a good opportunity for revenge.

"You are right!"

With a smile on his face, Finn walked to them and stood by Joe.

Hearing that, Gaspar became more excited. But he concealed his excitement for there were too many people. Then he said coldly, "Do you know where this is?"

"I do. Here is Chu's Mansion." Finn said gently.

"You dared to sneak here through the window despite knowing that. How dare you!" Gaspar sneered. Now he had understood why Finn was here. That Finn was envious and wanted to experience such a party after hearing that Gaspar would attend Chastity's birthday party.

What a pity! Here was Chu's Mansion!

The host of this party was Chu's Family.

Sneaking in the party of Chu's Family was equal to death.

"Who tells you that we sneaked in the hall?" Finn smiled gently, "We came indirectly,OK?"

"Directly ?" Gaspar sneered for some time, "Finn, do you think that we are all fools?"

"Tonight's party was only open to those who had the invitation. How can you come to the hall directly?" Gaspar said with excitement as if he was the focus of this party.

Seeing such a situation, Soyan admired him much more. She even thought that Gaspar deserved to be her ideal boyfriend. Because he could attract others' attention in such a place although he was born in a normal family.

"Who told you that?" Finn replied aggressively. He was intended to let it go, but Gaspar, the huckster, insisted on provoking him. Therefore, he had to give Gaspar some lessons.

"What do you mean?" Gaspar frowned. He wondered whether there was another way to attend this party after he heard Finn's words?

"Nothing. I just want to tell you that one can be invited to the party by Lady Chastity herself as well."

By Lady Chastity?

Gaspar felt confused. Did this trash lose his mind?

How could he speak out such words?

Besides Gaspar, many guests became doubtful about his words.

"He was invited by Lady Chastity? Why have I never heard about it?"

"So have I. I think he was just talking nonsense!"

"He must do that. Anyone else here had an invitation. Nobody was invited by Lady Chastity."

"They must sneak in the hall through the window."

"Besides, do you think that they are qualified to be invited by Lady Chastity?" Someone sneered.

Finn and Joe were dressed in some cheap clothes. And all of their clothes even totaled, were not as valuable as underwear of anyone else here. So how could they be invited by Chastity?

"Of course, they are not qualified."

"The two are only losers. They happened to know the party and were eager to experience such an upper-class party."

"In my view, they just wanted to eat some delicious food. Haha! You may miss the situation that the two ate the food like starving ghosts."

Some celebrities jeered at them arrogantly. Those celebrities had noticed the two before Gaspar had some conflicts with them. Because they were too weird compared to other guests.

Other guests came here for business or expanding their connections. But Finn and Joe seemed to be here only for the food. They just put every food they saw into their mouths.

Gaspar became much more complacent after seeing that the two were despised by other guests.

Walking a step ahead, Gaspar stood in the public's eyes, saying, "I wanna tell you that I am familiar with the two guys. One is called Finn. He was a



live-in son-in-law before. The other is called Joe. He was merely a bottom staff of the KM Group."

"I have already said too much. But I just want to know that the two would never have any relationship with Lady Chastity. Moreover, they would never get the invitation either."

"Therefore, they must sneak into the party." Gaspar pointed at Joe and Finn like the leader of an army.

Puzzled guests standing behind them began to comment.

"A live-in son-in-law?"

"How dare he!"

"Let him get out!"

"Yes, let him get out! It was such an insult for Lady Chastity to let him in the party!"

"Hahaha! Did you hear that, bastard? Some places are not welcomed to a live-in son-in-law. You see, he will be kicked out if he is exposed." Gaspar said with huge complacency.

Seeing that, Finn and Joe dismissed him with a sense of arrogance.

Soon, what happened here drew the servers' attention. Several security guards came to Finn and Joe unhappily.

"Sirs, please show your invitations."

"They don't have an invitation." Gaspar sneered before the two could explain.

The leader of those security guards didn't replay Gaspar. Instead, he turned his eyes to Finn.

"We have no invitations," Finn said calmly.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 453 Loser**

Gaspar Li interrupted, "Bullshit, it is impossible for them to know Mr. Zhou!" He met Mr. Zhou before. Even brother Yi would show some respect to Mr. Zhou, and how could Finn Chen have some relationship with Mr. Zhou!

"Is it true?" the head of the security guard asked Finn with a cold face.

He was a little suspicious and was ready to ask Mr. Zhou with his pager to confirm the authenticity while an angry voice came.

"What are you doing here?"

The head of the security guard put down the pager with a look of astonishment.

Gaspar walked to Mr. Zhou and said, "Mr. Zhou. You are finally here. This loser said you brought him here..."

Before he finished, Mr. interrupted, "Who is the loser?"

Gaspar pointed at Finn in surprise, "He..."

Mr. Zhou's expression was gloomy, "Mr. Chen is Miss Chu's most honorable guest. How dare you call him a loser!"

People present were stunned after hearing this, while Gasper showed a pale face as if he was struck by lightning.

How could this possible! Why did Finn become Miss Chu's most honorable guest? How did he know Miss Chu?

Mr. Zhou stepped forward and apologized to Finn, "Mr. Chen. I feel sorry for what happened. It was my mistake."

The scene made many guests dumbfounded. Mr. Zhou was the chief butler of the Chu Family, and even billionaires would show some respect to Mr. Zhou. But Mr. Zhou apologized to Finn! What was Finn's background?

Finn waved his hand and replied, "Mr. Zhou. It's not a big deal."

What happened just now had nothing to do with Mr. Zhou, but Gasper's reaction was out of Finn's expectation.

Mr. Zhou turned to Gasper with an unkind face, "Do you have any invitations?"

Faced with Mr. Zhou's cold eyes, Gasper was anxious with cold sweat coming out of his forehead, "I...I don't..."

Sonya Wang's pretty face turned pale. Neither she nor Gasper had any invitations.

They came with Brother Yi.

Mr. Zhou's eyes were sharp, "You don't have?"

Gaspar wiped his sweat and explained, "Brother Yi brought us in."

Mr. Zhou frowned, "Who is Brother Yi?"

At this moment, a middle-aged man wearing an Armani shirt with a string of yellow wooden prayer beads rushed over.

"Mr. Zhou, I'm sorry. They are my friends. This is the first time they have come to this place. I hope you can forgive them for their impertinence." He then flashed Gaspar.

Mr. Zhou understood Brother Yi was Yi Li.

Yi, a broker, had a very wide network in the upper circles of City Z. Most of the people from major families had connections with Yi.

His job was to help people who wanted to expand their network. Sometimes, he would bring some ordinary people into high-end clubs.

"Don't bring people like him here anymore. If he made some trouble here, you can't afford it!" Mr. Zhou warned.

Yi bowed and apologized, "I promise I won't do this again. I'm so sorry."

Yi's face turned black and shouted, "Gaspar Li!"

"Brother Yi... I..."

Brother Yi interrupted him with a slap, "Apologized to this guest!"

Brother Yi didn't know anything about Finn, but given that Mr. Zhou respected him so much, he didn't dare to offend him.

Gaspar, this idiot, almost ruined everything.

Being slapped by Yi in public, Gaspar was very awkward. What made him more embarrassed was that he had to apologize to Finn!

Yi Li was angrier after seeing that Gaspar was unwilling to apologize to Finn, "What? You don't want to?"

"No. I do it right now!"

"I'm sorry..." Gaspar lowered his head and bowed to Finn.

Sonya was irritated and never expected that his man would apologize to the man she had been looking down upon!

Finn smiled and ignored Gaspar. He turned to Mr. Zhou and asked, "When will Miss Chu come over?"

Mr. Zhou was about to speak while a pleasant voice came...

"Brother Feng..."

Miss Chu wore a black gown and walked down from the high platform.

As soon as she appeared, she became the focus.

Her exquisite facial features and jade-like skin made her the most perfect masterpiece of the creator.

She was like an elf walking out of the painting.

## Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 454 Gift

In front of people who showed their envy, Miss Chu stepped on crystal high heels and came to Finn Chen. she smiled and said, "I'm sorry, brother Finn. I kept you waiting."

Finn shook his head and smiled, "It didn't take long."

He then took out the bracelet he had bought on Antique Street and handed it to Miss Chu, "Happy birthday."

"Thanks..." Miss Chu was surprised and showed a smile. She took the gift and asked, "Brother Finn, can I open it?"

Finn smiled and replied, "Of course."

Miss Chu chuckled like a little girl.

Miss Chu's attitude toward Finn surprised lots of people present. Some young people's eyes were full of jealousy.

Miss Chu had been keeping a distance with lots of men, but today she was so intimate to a man, who had married.

Some people were envious and hateful of Finn Chen, while others were focusing on the gift Finn gave Miss Chu.

Miss Chu didn't let them wait for a long time and opened the box.

A few seconds later, an emerald green bracelet appeared on everyone's sight.

People were confused about why Finn would send such an ordinary bracelet to Miss Chu.

The value of this bracelet was probably less than 10,000.

People were expecting to see Miss Chu's reaction.

Miss Chu spoke, "Wo...it's so beautiful. I like it very much. Thank you."

She then took off the emperor green bracelet, which was worth more than three million yuan, and replace it with the bracelet Finn gave her.

Finn was a little surprised.

He soon calmed himself and said, "I saw it in an antique market. It's not expensive. So, I got it for you. it only cost me 7000. I hope you don't mind its price."

People present were more startled.

Joe Li admired Finn in his mind. When Finn bought the bracelet on the antique market, Joe's first reaction was that Miss Chu won't accept it because it was too cheap. But She not only accepted it but put it on her waist in public. Finn was so important to her!

Other young men were depressed. Their gifts prepared for Miss Chu were at least millions of yuan, and some of them even bought 5 to 6 million luxury cars and rings.

But Miss Chu didn't even look at them or said thanks.

Miss Chu replied, "I like your gift. Even if it is only worth 7 yuan."

"Young master..."

As everyone was guessing the relationship between Miss Chu and Finn, a respectful voice came.

Afterward, the crowd gave away automatically, and a short, fat man with a height of only 1.6 meters and an estimated weight of 100 kgs came over with his hands behind.

He was not old and seemed to be about 26 or 27 years old.

His face was full of fat, and as he walked, the fat trembled rhythmically.

The scene was quite funny, but one in the court dared to laugh.

Yi Li greeted, "Young master..."

Yi Li walked to the fat, young man with a flattering face and bowed his body, attached his mouth to the young man's ear, and whispered a few words.

"Ok..."

After Yi Li finished, the young man nodded.

"Miss Chu, you are so beautiful today."

The fat man came to Miss Chu and praised her in poor Chinese. Although he was shorter than Miss, his momentum was stronger.

Miss Chu frowned and felt uncomfortable with the fat man's sight but thanked out of courtesy, "Thank you. Young master..."



The fat man then waved his hand and got a key from Yi Li.

The man turned around and handed the key to Miss Chu, "Today is your birthday. I didn't prepare in advance, so, I asked my family to send a yacht. I hope you like it."

Although the fat man's Chinese was poor, people in the venue still understood what he said.

He gave Miss Chu a yacht as a birthday gift!

Judging from the appearance of the yacht key, the yacht he gave Miss Chu was not a small one but a luxury one.

The price for this kind of luxury yacht was at least 100 million yuan.

People on the court took a deep breath.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 455 Kaede Matsushima**

People thought given that Kaede Matsushima gave Miss Chu such an expensive gift, Miss Chu would be very grateful. But she only smiled slightly and handed the key to Mr. Zhou.

She then said to Kaeda, "Thanks."

Her reaction looked like she only got a gift worth 100 yuan.

Kaede curled his mouth and didn't expect that Miss Chu's reaction would be so cold.

He turned to Finn Chen and asked, "Miss Chu, by the way, who is this?"

Before Miss Chu spoke, Finn replied, "Finn Chen, a friend of Miss Chu."

"Nice to meet you. I'm Kaede Matsushima," Kaede smiled and reached out his hand to shake hand with Finn, looked warm.

Finn reached out his hand too and held the fat man's hand, "Nice to meet you too."

The fat man's background was powerful, otherwise, other people won't be so nervous when he showed up.

"Finn, I heard that you married before. Is that true?" Kaede asked.

He narrowed his eyes, and a playful light flashed through his eyes.

The expression of many guests in the venue varied. They knew that Kaede was ridiculing Finn.

Guests thought Finn would be embarrassed, but out of their expectation, Finn replied honestly, "Yes. I married before."

Kaede was a little surprised and didn't expect that Finn would admit it in public.

Kaede then organized his language and continued, "I come from Country R and know little about your country's culture. But I heard that the way you married was not welcomed in your country..."

"You are right," Finn smiled and accepted Kaede's judgment.

Kaede was a little confused. He thought Finn's history would make him embarrassed and Finn would be unhappy and was ignited when his history was exposed.

But Finn acted calmly.

Kaede continued to make trouble, "You know it was not honorable. Then why did you still do it?"

Finn smiled and replied, "Because I love her."

Kaede hesitated and didn't expect Finn would say this.

Finn asked, "Do you have anything else to ask?"

Kaede shook his head and said, "No. you are an interesting person. I think we can be good friends."

Finn showed a playful smile, "If you know my real identity, you will regret what you said."

Kaede hesitated for a moment and asked, "What do you mean?"

Finn replied, "Nothing." Finn waved his hand. He had guessed the identity of Kaede, who was probably related to the envoy.

If Kaede was a member of the envoy, he would be regretful for what he said after he knew Finn was the disciple of Garret Xiao.

After Kaede gave out his gift, other guests in the hall all came to Miss Chu and began to give gifts.

After arriving in the living room, Finn found that a tall man of about 30 years old stood in front of the floor-to-ceiling windows with his hands behind.

Miss Chu said with a smile, "Brother, I brought Finn here."

The man shook his head and turned around. He walked to Finn and reached out his hand, "Nice to meet you. Finn Chen. I'm Chu's oldest brother.

Finn held his hand and replied, "Nice to meet you."

Miss Chu had told him about her brother on the way. Her brother would probably be the successor of the Chu Family, and his status in City Z would be improved to a new level.

Chu's brother praised, "I heard about your name for a long time. You are an extraordinary person."

He had investigated Finn and admired him very much after knowing his experiences.

Finn showed a bitter smile and replied, "You overstated."

Rick asked, "I thought you had divorced Maura Shawn."

Finn hesitated and replied, "We indeed divorced, but in my heart, she is still my wife."

Rick admired, "You love her so much. She is so lucky to have you."

Rick originally thought that Finn married Maura to let the Chen Family lay down their guard. Now he understood why Finn married Maura.

## Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 456 Bets

"Finn Chen, I'm straightforward. I want to talk with you about two things," Rick Chu cleared his throat and stated.

He continued, "One is that you saved Chastity Chu, and my family and I will keep it in our mind. If you get into trouble in the future, we will try our best to help you."

Finn replied, "I don't want anything from the Chu Family."

Rick waved his hand and added, "You may don't know how much Chastity is important to our family."

"If she died in City C that day, our family would wield the whole family's power to take revenge. At that time, the entire City Z would be a battlefield."

"But we will get into trouble too. Once we took revenge for her, many enemies would join the battle to go against us."

Rick stated in a serious expression, "You not only saved her but my entire family."

The people who hurt Chastity knew that Chastity was important to the Chu Family, and that was why he wanted to kill her to stir a big fight. If City Z became a battlefield, the Chu Family who was in the center of it would suffer a lot.

Finn showed a bitter smile and said, "What about the second one?"

Rick hesitated for a moment and continued, "The second one is that I want you to do me a favor."

Finn smiled and answered, "What is it?"

Rich replied, "Can you marry Chastity?"

Finn opened his mouth in amazement, "What?"

Rich answered, "Can you..."

Chastity interrupted with a flushed face, "Brother, what are you talking about?"

She then turned to Finn and explained, "My brother's mean is that can you act as my boyfriend?"

Finn took relief.

Rick continued, "All of this is for the gambling battle between the Chamber of Commerce of City Z and QS Chamber of Commerce. Do you know anything about it?"

Finn nodded slightly.

A half of month ago, Davin Shi told Finn that the gambling battle was initiated by the Chamber of Commerce of City Z and QS Chamber of Commerce. Every time it was held, the two parties would pour a huge amount of money. After the gambling, the winner took all of the money.

Rick continued, "The gambling between these two chambers had a long history of 60 years. In the past, the result was half-win. No one took advantage."

"To avoid this situation, both sides increased their chips in this year's gambling battle from the original 50 billion to 100 billion each."

Finn narrowed his eyes, "100 billion?"

It was not a small amount. Even the Chen Family had to spend some time to accumulate 100 billion cash.

Rich said in a low voice, "The total of two hundred billion from the two sides had been saved in the Swiss Bank, which would give them to the winner after the battle."

The four major powers in City Z, including the Chu, Qin, Wang, and Song Family would contribute 20 billion each, and other families would collect 20 billion together.

Rick explained, "In addition to the 200 billion bets, there are two more items for this year's battle. I can't tell you about them. But the value of these two items is much higher than the 200 billion."

Both parties had candidates for measuring the value of the item. So, these two items' value should be equivalent.

Finn narrowed his eyes and asked, "Much higher than 200 billion?"

Rick explained, "Finn, I can't tell you what exactly those two objects are. The only thing I can tell you is that these two items were originally integrated and were separated for some historical reason. The Chamber of Commerce of City Z has half of it, while the QS Chamber of Commerce has the other half."

Rick then added, "The item is the two parties' target in this gambling."

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 457 QS's Calculation**

"I see." Finn Chen nodded gently. Rick Chu had said so, and that thing's significant mold was self-evident.

But, what could be more valuable than a 200 billion yuan precious goods?

Finn was becoming more curious.

"Finn, we formerly didn't care much about winning in the gambling fight with QS Chamber of Commerce, because although both sides' gambling money was huge, it won't be too big to hurt us."

"But this time, our City Z's Chamber of Commerce has to win. The interests involved in that item are too huge, we can't afford to lose!"

"If the QS Chamber of Commerce wins that item, our City Z Chamber of Commerce inevitably will become the nation's sinner." Rick had a solemn face.

"Resort to violence?" Finn frowned. He probably could guess Rick's pretending to be Chastity Chu's boyfriend's purpose might have something to do with the gambling's rules.

"Yes." Rick nodded.

"The rules are simple. Each side has to put ten Martial Artists, and they will take turns to compete on the stage. The winner stays on the stage, and the loser leaves the stage."

"It's the court's rules."

"Besides, there are two simple out of the court's rules. First, Martial Artists must not be over 30 years old. Second, the martial artists must be



City Z's Chamber of Commerce's trainee and must not be from Warriors' League, Martial Arts' League, Talents' League."

"How can it sounded like the QS Chamber of Commerce set the rules?" Finn frowned.

No matter which of Rick's two rules, they were biased towards the QS Chamber of Commerce, which was not conducive to the City Z's Chamber of Commerce.

The age limit was to restrict the Martial Artists' cultivation to be in a range. Without it, City Z's Chamber of Commerce could use several Transformed Period's Martial Artists.

If they used Transformed Period's Martial Artists, the QS Chamber of Commerce would admit defeat without competing anymore.

As for only City Z's Chamber of Commerce's trainees could participate. It was to prevent City Z's Chamber of Commerce from asking the three significant leagues' help.

Any of the three leagues' Martial Artists could destroy the QS Chamber of Commerce's Martial Artists.

"This year's rules are indeed set by the QS Chamber of Commerce." Rick nodded with a wry smile. "We formerly won't allow QS Chamber of Commerce to set such unequal rules."

"But this time, because it involved that item, QS Chamber of Commerce is tough. If we don't allow them to make the rules, they would rather destroy the item than take it out as a bet."

Finn nodded slightly, QS Chamber of Commerce had a strong reason to be so severe this time.

It's easy to know from Rick's words that this fight's bet's goods were an intact one, but the item was divided into two parts for some historical reasons.

One was with City Z's Chamber of Commerce, and the other was with the QS Chamber of Commerce.

The goods initially were Country C's. If they didn't allow the QS Chamber of Commerce's unequal rules, the QS Chamber of Commerce would damage the goods. City Z's Chamber of Commerce would be the nation's sinner.

"QS Chamber of Commerce seems to have great confidence to win?" Finn frowned. At present, the QS Chamber of Commerce was determined to win this battle, but what confidence did they have?

"Yes, they have a lot of confidence to win this bet." Rick nodded solemnly. "What I've known is that they've been preparing for this since five years ago."

"For example, they did not allow us to ask the three major leagues' help. However, they borrowed some elite disciples from the Hidden People's Association and Katana Saint five years ago. Those disciples became their trump card now."

"QS Chamber of Commerce has a good calculation!" Finn sneered. QS Chamber of Commerce was shameless this time.

The Hidden People's Association and Katana Saint's disciples were fighting outside all year-round. They were on the verge of life and death.

How could City Z's Chamber of Commerce's trainee compete with them?

"That's why I wanted to invite you." Rick was somewhat helpless. City Z's Chamber of Commerce formerly didn't afraid to fight the QS Chamber of Commerce. Still, they invited the Hidden People's Association and Katana Saint's disciples this time.

The Hidden People's Association's status in Country J was similar to the Warriors' League's position in Country C. It was a Country J's specialist spy agency.

Hidden People's Association's Ninja was proficient in the assassination method. Only a few Martial Artists in the same realm could escape their assassinations.

And Katana Saint was Country J's great sword's principle. Their disciples were better than the Hidden People's Association's Ninja!

Suppose City Z's Chamber of Commerce continued to deploy its former team members to fight with the QS Chamber of Commerce. The QS Chamber of Commerce could knock down all of them with only two people.

"Finn, you are only 26 years old this year, but you are not a City Z's Chamber of Commerce's disciple. However, it is easy to handle. From now on, I will declare that you are Chastity's boyfriend, then you can go on stage at the time." Rick explained. It's a lot of Chu's Family's high-level decisions.

Finn's realm at least must be on Obscure Period's mid-term from the day Finn disposed of in City C's subway station's screen. There was a significant probability that he was at the Obscure Period's later stage!

If Finn was in the Obscure Period's late stage, he might become City Z's Chamber of Commerce's biggest trump card.

Because the QS Chamber of Commerce rules that Martial Artists over 30 years old may not participate applied to both sides.

That meant the QS Chamber of Commerce wouldn't have any Martial Artists over the age of 30. The Martial Artists they sent must be around Obscure Period's late-stage at most.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 458**

### **Michael's Strategy**

"Finn, what do you think?" Rick Chu turned his eyes to Finn Chen. It still ultimately depended on Finn's choice.

If Finn were unwilling to get involved in this matter, it would be in vain if he arranged it properly.

"When will the fight begin?" Finn asked with a smile.

Rick was happy: "Three days later."

"OK, I'll fight then." Finn smiled.

He didn't plan to fight before because he didn't know the inside story. Now that he knew, he must fight for the Hidden People's Association and Katana Saint's disciples.

After all, Katana Saint's disciples tried to assassinate him a few days ago, so he had to return it.

"Thank you, Finn." Rick cup one fist in the other hand.

Finn understood that his promise didn't bring many benefits to himself and even could cause the QS Chamber of Commerce's hostility. But he still decided to fight, which made Rick moved.

"By the way, Finn, tell me if you have any requirements these days. No matter what weapons you want to make, or pills to improve your accomplishments, as long as Chu's Family can help, we will take them out. Even if we can't, we will try our best to get them for you." Rick's expression was full of excitement.

There were many ways to improve strength in a short time for Martial Artists. The simplest two were to get a handy weapon and swallow a pill to enhance accomplishments.

Of course, compared with weapons, pills were rare, but Chu's Family could get that kind of medication.

"Thank you, Rick, but I don't have any requirements, as long as I can fight at the time." Finn laughed. According to his state, as long as it's not Taya Watanabe, he could wipe the rest in a flash.

Of course, Rick didn't know about this. Rick and Chu's Family must have a high probability of thinking that he was at Obscure Period late stage now. They never thought that he was in the early stage of the Transformed Period.

"You don't have to worry about it. I'll take care of it." Rick guaranteed. As long as Finn was not from the three major leagues, the QS Chamber of Commerce would turn a blind eye to this matter rather than pressing City Z's Chamber of Commerce too hard.

After negotiating with Rick, Finn left Chu's Mansion and headed for the underground parking lot with Joe Li.

As soon as he got to the underground parking lot, Finn's face became gloomy.

Someone smashed his Audi A6, which had just been bought a few days ago, into a mess of scrap metal, and there was also a fire hatcher at the windshield.

"It is Michael Yuwen who did it!" There was a gush of anger in Joe's eyes, and no one except Michael Yuwen had such significant anger with their car.

"It must be him." Finn squinted.

"Finn, shall we ask him to pay for the car?" Joe asked tentatively. After hitting Michael, he had a lot of courage. Before, he would not dare to find trouble with him even if he broke his leg, but now...

"He'll come to us." Finn shook his head.

"He'll come to us?" Joe was a little surprised.

"Well, do you think that smashing our car can release his anger?" Finn asked with a smile.

"Finn, do you mean..." Joe's pupils shrank, and he was immediately startled into a cold sweat. Compared with Finn, he was still too young. For an arrogant rich second generation like Michael, smashing a car was probably just a child's play.

The real play was still behind!

"Let's go."

Finn faintly smiled; since Michael wanted to die, he'll go out to meet Michael.

Joe initially thought that Finn might be alarmist, but a black commercial-style Buick stopped in front of him and Finn when they came out from the parking lot.

When the door opened, a black muzzle pointed to Finn's forehead. In a moment, a ruthless voice came from the car: "Get in, or die!"

Seeing the muzzle, Joe's pupils tightened. He almost subconsciously wanted to escape, but then he found that his legs poured with lead.

His fear stopped him!

No matter how fierce he was just now, but at this moment, he was finally afraid. He was just an ordinary man!

Joe swallowed his saliva and couldn't help glancing at Finn. At the moment, Finn was calm, as if he was facing a toy rather than a gun.

"Michael asked you to come?" Finn lightly smiled. Although the muzzle was close, he did not have the slightest fear meaning.

"Don't you understand what I said?" The masked man had a cold look in his eyes.

"I'll tell you the last time, get in the car, or die!"

With these words, the gun was a little closer to Finn's head.

This scene scared Joe until his legs almost softened.

Just then, Finn laughed: "Haha, I'll get in the car."

"You are tactful!"

Seeing that Finn was willing to take the initiative to cooperate, the masked man snorted coldly and put away his gun.

Immediately, the back door opened.

Finn and Joe got into the car one by one.

After entering the car, he found that there were two men in black in the spacious Buick in addition to the masked man and the driver. These two men also held a pistol in their hands, staring coldly at Finn and Joe.

Seeing it, Joe suddenly lost his heart, three people with three guns, his last glimmer of hope was gone.

"Now, I'll answer your question." As commercial Buick slowly started, the masked man turned his eyes back to Finn: "It's young master Michael who asked us to come here."

"Well, I know." Finn nodded softly. "The reason why I asked that was just to confirm."

"Then?" There was a sneer in the eyes of the masked man. Just when he received Michael's order, he thought about any challenging role he was facing. In the end, he did not expect that they were such two rubbishes.

He even did not need to intimidate; both of them obediently followed him to get on the car.



## Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 459

### Brought him here

"You'll know in a while," Finn replied faintly. In fact, Finn could easily subdue a masked man before the man shoots him, but Finn didn't do that because he knew that the masked man in front of him was one of Yuwen's men.

Even if this masked person was subdued, many such masked people would make trouble for him in the future.

Although it couldn't threaten him, it would be very troublesome.

To get it right once and for all, Finn pretended to be very obedient and got into the car with the masked man.

Michael Yuwen would be very pleasantly surprised to see him in a while.

"Young master, we caught Finn, where are you? We will send it to you right away."

The masked man glanced at Finn and found that Finn was sitting obediently in the car's back. Then he put the pistol away and called Michael Yuwen.

Just now, Michael Yuwen told the masked person not to kill Finn. He wanted to torture Finn severely and let Finn live in pain.

Had it not been for Michael Yuwen's order, the masked man would shoot Finn when he first saw him.

"The Bull is so efficient!"

At this time, Michael Yuwen had just had sex with a third-line star and was smoking. Hearing Bill's words, he burst into laughter: "I'm at DG Villa, you bring him here!"

"Okay, Young master!"

Bill answered and hung up.

"The Bull, how would Young master treat him?" The man in black sat in the back row curiously asked after Bill hung up.

"I think he is likely to be chopped up by Young master to feed the dog." Another black-clothed man said with a sneer.

Bill jokingly said, "If the Young master was in a good mood, he might only kill him."

"If the Young master is in a bad mood, then this guy and Joe Li's family may both die tonight!"

After Bill sneered and said these words, the atmosphere in the entire commercial vehicle became very gloomy.

They knew very well that Bill was not joking, and Michael Yuwen was likely to do that!

Although the unspoken rule was not to trouble other people's family members, few people would follow it.

Bill's words made Joe pale with fright. Joe didn't expect Michael Yuwen to be so cruel that even his family would be killed.

After a moment of fear, Joe gritted his teeth as if he had made a decision.

He could no longer wait for death like this, and if they were really sent to Michael Yuwen, they would definitely die!

Even his family might die tonight!

He must desperately escape!

In thinking, Joe couldn't help looking at Finn and wanted to reach a consensus with Finn.

Finn was also watching Joe at this time. Finn was very pleased that Joe could make up his mind in such a short time.

He chose the right person, and Joe deserved his training.

Although Joe usually felt indecisive.

But Joe was very decisive at the critical moment.

Being able to make a desperate decision to fight with three gunmen in such a short period at least showed that Joe was not a coward.

He was brave at the critical moment.

Brush!

The sound of air friction sounded, and Finn took the lead to attack the two men in black.

"you....."

The two men in black were taken aback and subconsciously wanted to exclaim.

"Crack—"

Before they could make any sound, they first heard the sound of broken bones.

The two men in black screamed simultaneously in the next second, and the pistols in their hands fell to the ground instantly.

Brush!

Finn did not stop his hand movement at this time but quickly chop to the two people's neck with his hand.

The two men in black passed out into a coma.

These actions might seem complicated, but he actually completed in the blink of an eye.

It takes less than two seconds from the start of Finn to the end!

At this time, Bill, who was sitting in the passenger seat, finally found an abnormality in the back row.

Almost subconsciously turned around want to draw out the gun at his waist.

But then a dark gun appeared on his head!

"If you dare to move again, I'll shoot!"

Finn held a gun against Bill's head and said with a smile.

Bill froze in an instant, and his hand stopped in the air.

At this moment, he dared not breathe loudly.

He knew that if he were disobedient, Finn would definitely shoot him.

"Brother Finn..."

Joe swallowed heavily, an expression of disbelief on his face.

What did he just...see?

In less than two seconds, the two men in black with guns were knocked out by Finn without a chance to resist.

Bill could decide their life or death just now, but at this moment, Finn pointed a gun at him.

Joe rubbed his eyes vigorously until tears came out, he was sure that everything that happened just now was true!

It really took Finn less than two seconds to reverse the situation!

Was Finn human? Why was he so strong?

At the same time, the driver also saw a scene in the car through the mirror. When he saw Finn's gun against Bill's head, the driver was taken aback.

The hands were shaking uncontrollably with fright. The car was out of control for a short time, resulting in a violent shaking!

Brush!

Bill seized this opportunity!

Instead of drawing his gun, he turned and slashed at Finn's throat with his palm.

As the top killer in the industry, sat and waited to die was not his style!

He must seize every opportunity!

Just like the moment, the car was shaking!

As long as his speed was fast enough, he could give Finn a fatal blow at the moment that Finn did not react!

The idea was beautiful, but the reality was cruel.

Just when Bill thought his palm was about to hit Finn's throat, Finn smiled.

In an instant, Bill's wrist was pinched by Finn.

Bill's hand was like being caught by a pair of pliers, unable to move a bit!

"It seems you are taking what I said as air."

Finn said, suddenly forced.

"Crack—"

There was another sound of bone cracking. When Bill was shocked, his wrist was directly crushed by Finn!

Indeed it was crushed by Finn's hands!

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 460 DG Villa**

"Hiss!"

The intense pain made Bill's body tremble, and after taking a breath of cold air, subconsciously, he wanted to scream.

However, when he saw his bloody wrist, he immediately stopped the sound he was about to make.

He widened his eyes and looked at Finn with fear!

He had never experienced anything like this!

Although he was once the number one leader in the killer organization, he could not crush his bones as easily as Finn.

"You... who are you?" Bill asked in horror.

At first, Finn and Joe got into the car obediently. He thought Finn had been frightened by him.

But what happened at this moment completely subverted his previous thoughts.

He could be sure that Finn could quickly subdue him before getting into the car.

There must be other reasons why Finn didn't do that.

"Who am I?" Finn joked, then looked at Bill coldly and said, "I am someone you can't afford to offend."

If Finn had said this before, he would definitely laugh at Finn.

But now...

He hoped Finn could say this earlier.

He really couldn't afford to offend Finn, but he couldn't afford to offend Michael Yuwen either.

Although his father was Calvin Yuwen, in front of people like Finn, Calvin Yuwen was almost like a corpse.

Bill swallowed again, and then he opened his mouth as if he was about to beg for mercy.

At this time, Finn smiled and said, "Don't worry, you won't die; at least temporarily, you won't die."

"But if you continue to think of what I say as air, then I don't mind changing my mind."

"No, not again!" Bill smiled, his head shook quickly like a rattle.

He was pretty sure that Finn did not lie to him.

A ruthless person like Finn, there was no need to lie to him.

If Finn wanted to kill him, there was no need to tell him so much.



"You don't have to be nervous, drive attentively, and send me to the position Michael Yuwen just said. I won't kill you." Finn looked at the driver in the front row again.

"Yes, Yes....."

After received Finn's guarantee, the driver, who was still afraid, was finally relieved.

After that, Finn closed his eyes again and lay on the chair again.

"Brother Finn..."

Joe swallowed again, and he wanted to tell Finn that Bill still had a gun hidden.

Although Bill broke one hand, he might shoot with the other hand.

"Don't worry, and he won't shoot." As if knowing what Joe was thinking, Finn smiled lightly.

Finn thinks Bill was a smart person.

Of course, if he was not smart and wanted to use a gun, Finn had many ways to pay the price before shot again.

"Yeah." Joe nodded slightly, then looked at Bill, although Finn's tone was calm.

But just in case.

Because Bill also hid a gun.

Finn said that Bill did not shoot.

In fact, it was not that he couldn't shoot, but he dared not!

Especially after Finn calmly said these words, Bill's last fluke disappeared.

Because Finn dared to lie on the back seat with his eyes closed even knowing he had a gun in his hand...

Finn's move made him afraid to shoot.

DG Villa was located on the west side of Hongqiao Xijiao Hotel in City Z. Its architectural style was based on the classic buildings of Britain, France, Italy, and Spain. It was one of the well-known affluent areas in City Z.

As early as a few years ago, the value of DG Villa exceeded 100 million yuan.

In recent years, with the soared housing prices in first-tier cities across the country, the cost of DG Villa had risen sharply.

Today, the price of a DG Villa was more than 300 million yuan.

Michael Yuwen lives in the DG Villa, but the villa he lived in only cost less than 50 million yuan.

Because his father was Calvin Yuwen, Calvin Yuwen was a real estate super tycoon in City Z!

So no matter how expensive the villa, Michael Yuwen, could get the best price.

At this moment, in DG Villa 18.

Michael Yuwen was naked. He took out a few stacks of renminbi from the bedside table, and threw them to the third-line star lying naked on the bed: "You take the money, put on your clothes, and take a taxi and leave."

"Young master, I don't need money..."

The three-line star laid on the bed, clutched her chest, looked at Michael Yuwen charmingly, and said coquettishly.

"You don't want money?" Michael Yuwen's mouth raised a jokingly:  
"Then what do you want?"

"Are you want to become my woman?"

Without waiting for her to speak, Michael Yuwen suddenly said coldly:  
"Do you think you are qualified?"

"Give you money, and you can spread your legs like a bitch!"

Michael Yuwen looked at her condescendingly: "Take the money and immediately disappear in front of me!"

"Okay, Young master!"

The third-line star was so scared that he did not dare say a word, and immediately left the villa with the money Michael Yuwen gave her.

"Humph." Watched the third-line star leave, Michael Yuwen snorted disdainfully.

A third-line star-like just now was a goddess in many people's hearts, but in his opinion, it was nothing but a senior plaything worth 100,000 yuan.

Even some "goddess" didn't want one hundred thousand yuan, and they still wanted to sleep in his bed.

Michael Yuwen often has such a "goddess" on his bed.

How could he like this third-tier star just now?

After took a deep breath, Michael Yuwen took out his cell phone again and dialed Tony's number: "Tony, are you done with it?"

"Young Master, it's done!"

At this time, Tony and his party just came out of the hospital. After Finn injured them, Michael Yuwen returned to DG Villa as he had a personal doctor. Tony and his party had no personal doctor, so they had to come to the hospital for examination.

"Hurry up to DG Villa when you are done, your cousin has already caught those two bastards!"

"Caught so soon?"

Hearing what Michael Yuwen said, Tony said excitedly: "Young master, let's come over right away!"

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 461 A Big Surprise**

"Come on. Let's take it out on that bastard tonight!" A ferocious smile flashed on Michael Yuwen's face as if he had utterly controlled the destiny of Finn Chen.

"Yes, Young Master Michael!"

Tony Wang hung up the phone with excitement and immediately shared the good news with Tia Liu and his two younger brothers.

After listening to those words, two people were excited.

"Tony, your cousin is so strong. He took the bastard back in less than an hour."

"Hey, of course, my cousin is a professional killer. It is easy for him to deal with that nobody." Tony was incredibly proud. After he and Michael left the underground garage more than two hours ago, Michael was about to find someone to kill Finn.

However, after asking several people, who had power on the underworld, Tony found that they could not assure that they could defeat Finn because Finn was too strong.

Even Tony, a famous boxing champion in the field, was defeated with one move so that other ordinary thugs would fail either.

Maybe, they would get themselves into trouble.

To this, Michael was naturally annoyed.

Finally, Tony naturally thought of his cousin, Bill Wang, who was a killer abroad.

These days, Bill happened to be in City Z, so it was foolproof to let Bill show up to beat Finn.

After all, Bill can kill the leader of overseas armed forces, let alone a bastard with a little skill.

Michael naturally reached contact with Bill soon.

So in less than an hour, Bill arrived at Chu's Mansion and ambushed Finn in the underground parking lot.

"Well, let's go. I can't wait to see that bastard kneel for mercy." Tony looked ferocious and excited.

In less than ten minutes, four people arrived at DG Villa.

On the leather sofa on the balcony of the villa, Michael, dressed in a bathrobe, was sitting still.

He held a glass of Lafite, looking at the direction of the entrance of the villa, and he was excited.

A moment later, under the gaze of Michael, dazzling lights came from afar.

"Is Finn coming?"

Michael snorted, lifted his neck with a smile, gulped down the red wine in the cup, and then slowly left the villa.

A Range Rover stopped at the entrance of the villa.

"Young Master Michael!"

Tony and Tia got out of the car and greeted.

Seeing that it's Tony, Michael was a little disappointed, but he nodded slightly and said, "Sit down for a while. I'm sure they'll be here soon."

"Yes, Young Master Michael."

Tony nodded and then found himself a sofa.

Tia was attached to Michael, like an octopus. She was about to flirt with Michael, but she smelled the perfume on Michael.

Tia's face changed slightly. She didn't expect that after she went out for a while, a girl climbed onto Michael's bed.

Although Tia was somewhat dissatisfied with Michael's behavior, she did not dare to show it. Instead, she asked with concern: "Dear, are you okay?"

"I'm fine."

Michael waved his hand.

"Young Master Michael, did my cousin say when he came?" At this moment, Tony couldn't help but ask, although Michael said that Bill had caught Finn, he was still a little upset.

"No, your cousin only said that he caught Finn, but he did not say when they came."

Michael walked to the table and poured himself a glass of red wine.

"It should be soon. Chu's Mansion is not far from here. Besides, my cousin brought three guns today. It may take less than ten minutes to catch that bastard." Tony looked quite calm. The two big men in black

with Bill were also professional and famous killers, and they all carried guns. If they couldn't catch an unarmed Finn, that's outrageous.

"Don't worry. Now you should think about it: when that bastard arrives, what should we do about him?" Michael sipped his red wine, smiled, and said.

Tony was called over was very simple--to let several people brainstorm how to deal with Finn.

"First, break his legs! Let him lie on his stomach and bark like a dog!" There was a fierce look in Tony's eyes.

"Nice." Michael nodded slightly, satisfied with Tony's idea.

"They are coming!"

Another dazzling light shone at the gate of the villa, and Tony stood up excitedly.

"Is it Bill's car?" Michael also stood up.

"It's my cousin's car." Tony nodded.

"Go, let's see this bastard!"

Michael waved his hand and looked very excited.

Immediately five people go out together.

Buick commercial vehicle stopped firmly at the door of the villa.

Suddenly the door opened.



Finn took the lead in getting out of the car, followed by Joe Li.

"Son of a bitch, isn't it a surprise?" Michael stepped forward with a face of excitement, ready to taunt Finn first.

Finn stared at Michael: "Michael, I should ask you this question."

"What do you mean?" Michael was stunned, and immediately his pupil suddenly shrank.

He was too happy to ignore a crucial thing. Finn stood in front of him, intact, and looked calm!

So, Finn didn't be kidnapped!

At this time, Michael couldn't help but turn to look at Bill.

But then he saw the scene, he was on pins and needles, and he felt creepy!

Bill's hand was broken!

Through the light, Michael could even see the white bone and dark red blood!

And it's even weirder that after Bill got out of the car, he stood aside without saying a word, and didn't lift his head!

At the moment, Michael found something was wrong.

Tia and Tony also realized that something was wrong.

They stared their eyes in disbelief as if they saw ghosts.

"Isn't it a surprise?"

At this moment, Finn squinted and started speaking with a smile.

"How... What's going on?"

Michael was like a lamb who went into the jaws of a tiger. He panicked and a little stammered.

That's not what Bill said when he called him half an hour ago.

Michael thought: Was the world out of order, or was he blinded?

At this time, Finn stepped close to Michael.

When Finn got closer and closer, Michael's heartbeat violently, like a beating drum, was out of control.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 462**

### **Smash It If You Won't Take It!**

When Finn Chen came in front of Michael Yuwen, Michael's heart stopped beating for a second!

Michael was stiff, and his legs were weak.

He was terrified, anxious, and bewildered!

"Bill, how did this happen?!"

Finally, Michael couldn't stand it. He choked back his inner uneasiness and asked Bill Wang in a hoarse voice.

But at the moment, Bill dared not answer him!

Bill was afraid that if he made a mistake, he would exasperate Finn and die because of his mistake.

At this moment, he could only be silent!

"Bill, say something!"

Behind him, Tony Wang also cried.

He couldn't figure out why did it come to this.

Bill had brought three guns to find Finn--three live pistols, not three toy guns!

As a result, Bill got his hand broken.

And now, he even didn't dare to say a word!

"How did you do it?"

At this moment, Michael looked at Finn, and hoarsely asked. Although he didn't want to accept the present facts, he had to take it.

Bill indeed lost the fight!

Finn smiled lightly and did not answer Michael's question, but took another step forward.

"You! What are you doing?!"

Michael immediately got frightened.

"Listen! My dad is Calvin Yuwen, the chairman of WY Property Company. He has hundreds of billions of yuan. In City Z, few people dare offend my dad. Suppose you dare to touch me, my dad will never let you go!"

"Is it?" Finn snorted--Calvin sounded compelling, but Finn had beaten many big potatoes like Calvin.

"Yes! My dad is mighty." Michael thought Finn was scared, so he hurried nodded.

"Boss, let's have a peaceful talk. Don't use violence! There are some misunderstandings between us, talk about it, okay?" Michael began to explain, trying to calm down. Judging from the current situation, Michael thought that Finn was a tough guy he should not provoke.

Even a killer with a gun was defeated by Finn, which only proved one thing--Finn was a legendary Martial Artist.

When it came to Martial Artist, Michael could not manage the matter, and he could only find help from his father, Calvin!

"You are right. Our misunderstanding has not yet reached the point where it cannot be eliminated." Finn suddenly withdrew his momentum. Before he came, he never thought about hurt Michael.

It was not that he was afraid of Michael.

But because Michael didn't offend him, Michael only broke his new car. As for the killer who had been sent by Michael, he didn't harm Finn.

Therefore, Finn didn't intend to kill Michael or make him disabled.

That's a bit too violent.

However, Finn wanted to teach Michael a lesson.

"You broke our car, right?" Finn asked faintly.

"Yes, I did it." Michael sweated on his forehead, and at the same time, he felt extremely remorseful. All the problems today were because he looked down on Finn before.

At first sight, Finn was driving an Audi A6, so Michael thought that he could occupy the parking space of Finn. As a result, he didn't get the truck space but was slapped by Finn.

If he was sensible from then on, that matter could be over, but he was blinded by hatred and smashed Finn's car on the spot.

After that, he hired a killer and brought Finn home.

He deserved it! He should be to blame for that matter!

"Boss. I was wrong. I apologize to you, sorry!"

"I failed to recognize you, a great person!"

"I shouldn't act like a snob!"

"Clap!"

As Michael was speaking, he slapped himself in the face.

This scene startled Tony and Tia behind him. They had never seen Michael, who had always been famous for his arrogance in City Z, was so humble to people.

Seeing that Michael was going to slap himself a few more times, Finn said faintly: "Well, you don't have to put on an act."

"I didn't come here to see that."

Hearing this, Michael immediately stopped.

"Boss, what do you mean ..." Michael turned his eyes to Finn tentatively. At first, when Finn appeared, he thought Finn was trying to kill him, but now it seemed that Finn had other purposes.

"I can't have my car smashed in for nothing." Finn lightly said.

Michael was so excited that he immediately said, "Boss, I'll have someone bring you a new car now."

"Besides, to express my apologies to you, my Lamborghini is yours from now on."

Michael said that, and then picked up the key from the table and handed it respectfully to Finn.

Finn smiled faintly: "Joe."

"What's the matter, brother?" Joe was like awakening from a dream, and he came to Finn.

"Lamborghini, can you drive it?" Finn asked with a smile.

When Joe heard Finn ask this question, he felt stunned and immediately nodded excitedly: "Yes!"

Michael's Lamborghini was the top limited edition in Country C, worth more than 10 million yuan.

"So, go get the key. From now on, the Lamborghini is yours." Finn said calmly. Michael's Lamborghini was not only compensation for Joe's slap today, but also a reward for Joe's loyalty for him.

When Joe heard this, his look suddenly shook: "Finn, I can't take it. It's too expensive."

"If you don't want it. Smash it." Finn lightly said.

Hearing these words, Michael couldn't help but stare his eyes big as if he couldn't believe that Finn would say that. That's a Lamborghini worth more than 10 million yuan. Even if Joe refused to receive the gift, Finn could have sold it.

"Smash it?"

If someone said this, Joe would think that the man was bragging, but when he heard the words from Finn, he couldn't doubt it.

If he didn't accept this Lamborghini today, Finn would smash it on the spot.

"Okay, bro, I'll take it!"

In the end, Joe took a deep breath and took the car keys from Michael.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 463 A Shocking Scene**

Finn Chen gave a luxury car worth more than 10 million yuan to Joe Li without blinking an eye, which naturally surprised everyone in the venue.

And then the people on the scene were envious of Joe.

No one expected that Finn would be so generous. They thought that he and Joe were just ordinary friends, but Finn unexpectedly sent the car to Joe.

"The car thing is over."

At this moment, Finn spoke lightly.

When he heard Finn's words, Michael was just about to relax, but unexpectedly, Finn added: "Next, let's talk about you sending a killer to kill me."

"Killer?"

Michael was tongue-tied and about to cry. He thought that he could compensate Finn by sending a car, but unexpectedly, Finn was still thinking about the killer.

"Finn, do you have a place to stay?" Michael endured the pain and asked.

"Hmm?" Finn raised his eyebrows.

"What do you think of this villa where I live?" Michael continued to ask, now, he only hoped that this set of DG Villa No.18 could calm Finn's anger.



Hearing the question, Finn looked surprised--Michael seemed to have misunderstood his meaning. Finn's original intention was to want Michael to ensure that he would no longer harass Finn in the future.

But unexpectedly, Michael understood his meaning, thinking that Finn was to make trouble.

"It's okay." After glancing at the decoration of DG Villa, Finn nodded with a smile. DG Villa was not bad. Although DG Villa was not better than Royal Villa No.1, it was the most upscale one in City Z.

Of course, it didn't matter if it's not upscale.

Anyway, it's for free for Finn.

"From now on, this villa is yours, Brother Finn," Michael spoke reluctantly. At the moment, he felt his heart was bleeding. The Lamborghini he sent Finn was 10 million yuan, was his pocket money for two or three months.

But for this DG Villa, although he bought it for 50 million yuan, worth at least 300 million yuan if it was listed on consignment now!

How could he not feel bad if he sent it to Finn for free?

"Good."

Finn nodded satisfactorily. Michael was quite sensible, so Finn intended to give Michael a little dignity.

If Michael wanted to deal with Finn again, Michael should inevitably consider his strength.

Besides, until now, Michael must have guessed Finn's identity--a Martial Artist. So, Finn believed that Michael dared not to make trouble again.

"Let's go," Finn spoke to Joe. Now that they had got enough benefits, it's time to go. After all, it's so late. Although this villa was his now, he didn't want to live in the room where Michael lived. At the very least, the room should be tidied up again.

"Bro, the two guns ..."

At this time, Joe took out two guns from behind. After Finn subdued the two black men in the back row, Joe took their weapons to be on the safe side.

Now he had to leave. He couldn't take the gun back with him, but he couldn't give it to Bill.

"Give it to me."

Finn reached out and took the two guns from Joe.

Then his palms were folded slightly, and the two pistols made of steel, like toys, began to deform slowly. In a shrill creaking sound, the two guns turned into two iron bumps immediately.

Seeing this, Michael and Tony and Bill were in a state of shock.

Michael gasped, now, he understood why Bill would fail even he carried a gun.

In front of Finn, a skilled Martial Artist, it was useless for Bill to hold Gatling.

Gently throwing the two iron lumps behind him, Finn clapped his hands, turned around, and looked at Joe, saying, "Let's go."

Joe came to his sense, nodded, and followed Finn.

When he left, Joe drove his Lamborghini without hesitation.

After watching Lamborghini left, Michael was relieved. Soon he touched his back and found it wet with cold sweat.

Tony and Tia behind him were worse than him. The two paralyzed to the ground like a mass of mud.

"Bill, what happened just now?" Michael turned his eyes to Bill. Although he had just been betrayed by Bill, at the moment, he didn't dare to have any dissatisfaction with Bill. Bill was a killer. Besides, Finn showed his skill before he left, so it made sense that Bill betrayed him under such a circumstance.

"Just now ..."

Bill was still scared, but he slowly retold what happened in the car before.

After hearing that Finn had subdued three top killers in less than two seconds, there was another silence.

"Young Master Michael, do you want to tell Uncle Yuwen about this?" Tony couldn't help but ask, Finn's present strength had completely beyond his expectation.

If he wanted to retaliate against Finn, he must find someone of Calvin's level.

"I will tell my dad about this in person. Don't talk too much." Michael warned Tony, Bill, and Tia coldly.

Now, he could assure that Finn was a legendary fighter, and Finn's strength reached a high level.

At the thought that he had offended a Martial Artist, Michael felt regretful. However, at this time, regret was useless. The most important thing was to report it to Calvin Yuwen.

It's not terrible to offend a Martial Artist. What's awful was that he didn't know all the details of this Martial Artist.

After kicking Tony and other people out of the villa, Michael walked aside, took out his mobile phone, and dialed Calvin's number.

The existence of Martial Artist was confidential, even in Yuwen's Family, only a few people knew it, so Tony was not qualified to know it.

"Father ..."

Soon, the phone was connected. Michael did not dare to conceal anything and told all the stories.

Hearing the story, Calvin was silent from beginning to end. It was not until Michael finished that Calvin Ying calmly said two words: "I know."

"Father ..."

"Come back now." Michael wanted to explain a few more words, but was interrupted coldly by Calvin.

# Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 464

## Chastity Chu's Boyfriend

Half an hour later, Michael Yuwen appeared in another rich area in City Z.

Compared with DG Villa, the overall decoration of this place was more low-key.

But security there was much tighter here than at DG Villa.

There were more than a dozen warning stations on the periphery of the villa.

Many security guards in the sentry post carried weapons and equipment such as pistols.

That was base camp to Calvin Yuwen, who worked here from home on weekdays.

Although Michael was Calvin Ying's son, when he entered here, he had to get through layers of screening and a search to determine that Michael did not carry dangerous goods. After that, the security would let Michael in.

"Father."

After entering the living room, Michael, who had always been seen as arrogant, was more docile than a pet cat to his father.

"Sit down."

Calvin glanced at Michael and spoke.

After Michael sat on the sofa, Calvin added: "There is information on the table. Look at it by yourself."

"Yes, father." Michael nodded meekly, and then he picked up a stack of data on the marble table in front of him.

It was the result of Calvin's conversation with him for half an hour--a stack of Finn's information.

Not surprisingly, Michael's eyes glazed over when he saw Finn's information on the first line of text!

"The live-in son-in-law?!"

Michael was almost stunned from ear to ear. He couldn't think of that such a skilled person who could pinch a pistol into an iron knot turned out to be a live-in son-in-law.

And he was a famous son-in-law in City C, with a bad name as a loser.

Michael depressed the shock to the bottom of his heart and continued to look down.

Soon, he saw the news that Finn beat Lucas Bai, and Finn cooperated with Chastity Chu on the same stage at The University of City Z.

Seeing here, Michael felt shocked again.

Lucas's status was not much lower than that of Michael.

Lester Bai, the father of Lucas, was also a leading figure at the same level as his father, Calvin.

Lester and Calvin two people had great power in City Z.

In theory, in front of tens of thousands of people, Finn beat Lucas, the Bai Family would at least ask Finn for an explanation.

But in the end, the Bai Family decided that locking Lucas in the home for fifteen days.

"Father, is this Finn's identity fake?" Michael couldn't help but ask.

Calvin shook his head: "No, it is true."

"Really?" Michael asked in disbelief.

Seeing that Michael couldn't figure out what the problem was until now, Calvin Ying felt disappointed. He sighed and said, "Keep looking down."

"Yes, father."

Michael nodded, and his eyes continued to move down. Soon, he saw everything in Chu Mansion tonight.

After seeing Chastity accepted Finn's gift in public and was satisfied with the present, Michael's was green-eyed.

Like thousands of young men in City Z, his dream girl was also Chastity.

After all, she was the perfect woman around City Z.

She had an excellent family background, a beautiful appearance, and a good personality.

She was the best choice for a good wife and mother.

But now, Miss Chu showed affection for a live-in son-in-law in public.

How could Michael not be jealous?

"Just now, there was another gossip inside Chu's families. Do you want to know?" Calvin lightly asked.

"Father, go ahead." Michael took a deep breath and choked back his anger in his chest.

"Finn is now Chastity's boyfriend," Calvin said.

"Impossible! The Chu family will not allow a live-in son-in-law to be with Chastity." Michael clenched his fist. Although the data showed that Finn was divorced, Finn indeed had been a live-in son-in-law.

The Chu Family emphasized family common moral standards and way of life--they would never allow a tainted person to be with Chastity.

"Stupid."

Calvin shook his head and sighed. "How come you still don't understand the true identity of that person?"

"Father, I ..."

"A live-in son-in-law will make Miss Chu like him like this?"

"Will he make the old fox Lester even dare not fight against it?"

"Could he subdue the three professional killers you hired without any effort?"



Calvin asked these three questions, and then immediately, Michael's face turned pale.

"Maybe it's because that guy is a Martial Artist?"

Michael still wanted to argue, but Calvin snorted, interrupting him:  
"Martial Artist?"

"There are many martial artists in the world, but a person who could be favored by the Chu Family is rare. Besides, the Bai Family didn't dare to offend him."

"Those few have either a profound realm or a profound background."

"Father, you mean that guy's reached an advanced realm? That guy looks like he's about my age." Michael was still confused. He only heard Calvin say that there were fighters in the world, but he didn't know much about the specific information about Martial Artists.

"Fool!" Even if Calvin had a good temper, he was angry with Michael.

"Why don't you think that he has a profound background?" Calvin was exasperated at Michael's failure to make good.

Michael looked aggrieved: "Father, if he has a profound background, how can he be a son-in-law?"

"Who said that one can't be a son-in-law with a background?" Calvin scolded.

Michael was speechless--Would a person with ordinary backgrounds be the son-in-law?

He wouldn't have done it anyway.

He would like to be the Young Master in Yuwen's Family.

Being a live-in son-in-law would endure many things.

"He is a member of Chen's Family." Calvin sighed. If he didn't mention it, Michael, such a fool, couldn't guess the true identity of Finn for the rest of his life.

"Chen's Family? Which Chen's Family?" Michael was stunned.

"What do you think of it?!" Calvin stared at him.

Seeing Calvin's look, Michael was shocked and cried out:

"Chen's Family of City Y?! "

"Or else?"

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 465 Finn Chen In Gaspar Li's Eyes**

"Dad, please don't scare me." Michael Yuwen was a little tongue-tied.

Calvin Yuwen once told him to avoid the Six Families in Country C; the Chen Family was the top one among them.

"Do you think I will scare you with such a thing?" Calvin said with a gloomy face. He had no evidence whether Finn Chen was a member of Chen's Family. It was just his guess based on the current information.

But even if it was speculated, it was close.

Finn's identity could never be as simple as a son-in-law.

"So ... what should I do now?" Michael almost cried. Yuwen's Family was the No.1 Family in the land of City Z. With the power of Yuwen's Family, Michael drove a luxury car and lived in a mansion, hooking up the goddess he wanted.

But now, he had offended the people of Chen's Family.

Chen's Family could destroy Yuwen's Family without any effort.

"Well, what else can you do?" Calvin snorted coldly, "Stay at home and don't go anywhere during this time. Don't tell anyone about Finn. If someone asks about that, pretend you don't know it. I'll take care of the rest."

"Dad, in this way, Finn won't bother me?" Michael asked tentatively.

"Yeah, probably not. You've handled this matter wisely. When you admit your mistake, you have shown full sincerity. Finn Chen has seen your sincerity, and there is no great animosity between you. Therefore, perhaps, he will spare your life." Calvin answered in a hushed tone. Although Michael was stupid, he promptly admitted his mistake to Finn and compensated him.

It's called being tactful to some extent, but it also showed that Michael was a coward!

But it was because of cowardice that he kept his life.

"Thank you, Dad."

Hearing Calvin's analysis, Michael felt relieved.

When Calvin investigated Finn, Kaede Matsushima was not idle, too.

Once he came out from Chu's Mansion, Kaede got the information of Finn.

The data in Kaede's hands were generally the same as those in Calvin's hands. It was more detailed than those in Calvin.

In the presidential suite, Kaede sat on the sofa with his legs crossed. Yves Li, a prominent broker, was standing in front of him. At the moment, Yves looked at Kaede slyly: "Young Master Matsushima, this is all about Finn. Data shows that Finn must have other identities."

Kaede squinted slightly, and he didn't speak. He struck the desktop rhythmically with his fingers as if he were contemplating something.

"By the way, Young Master Matsushima, I have two people here who happen to know Finn. If necessary, Young Master Matsushima can call them to ask questions." Said Yves respectfully.

Hearing Yves's words, Kaede couldn't help but open his eyes and faintly ordered: "Call them over."

"Yes, Young Master Matsushima."

Yves nodded, walked out of the door, and called in Gaspar Li and Sonya Wang, who was waiting outside the door.

At the moment, both of them looked very cautious, especially after entering the presidential suite.

Although Kaede had an unattractive appearance, however, no one dared ignore his identity.

In addition to being the son of the president of QS Chamber of Commerce, Kaede was the third heir to Matsushima Plutocrat, one of the top ten plutocrats in Country J.

Roughly, Kaede's wealth reached hundreds of billions of yuan.

And Kaede would inherit the Matsushima consortium in the future. Once he inherited it, his wealth would be multiplied ten times!

By that time, Kaede would be the man on top of the world.

Even the heads of state of some small countries were not necessarily comparable to him.

Gaspar wiped the cold sweat on his head and took the lead in opening his mouth: "Young Master Matsushima, you call me to..."

"Do you know Finn?"

Kaede lightly interrupted Gaspar.

"Yeah, I know."

Gaspar nodded, but he was puzzled. He couldn't understand why a big man like Kaede cared about a worm-like Finn.

"What is the relationship between you?" Kaede continued to ask.

"We ... Finn is my subordinate." After deliberating, Gaspar spoke carefully--he couldn't talk without knowing Kaede's purpose.

"Subordinate?" Kaede frowned slightly and immediately raised his head and looked directly at Gaspar: "What kind of person do you think Finn is?"

"He ..."

Gaspar was a bit flustered. Until now, he didn't understand whether Kaede and Finn were enemies or friends.

Gaspar couldn't help looking to Yves, as if he wanted help, but Yves didn't plan to give him any hint.

"Don't be afraid to say what you think." Kaede smiled.

"Yes, Young Master Matsushima." Gaspar wiped the cold sweat on his head.

And then, he said, "I think Finn is a villain who is mercenary and shameless."

"A villain?" Kaede gave Gaspar a wry look.

"Right." Gaspar nodded heavily and said, "Young Master Matsushima, you should know that this guy was originally a live-in son-in-law."

"Think about it: how many normal men will give up their dignity to be sons-in-law?"

"In his ex-wife's home, his status might be inferior to a dog."

"He also lied to you today, saying that he went to be a son-in-law for love."

"It's ridiculous!"

"If he went to be a son-in-law for love, how could he divorce his wife?"

Gaspar got more excited, and his spittle spluttered.

"After the guy divorced his ex-wife, he asked his father-in-law to introduce him here in City Z and get a job from my girlfriend's father."

"Besides, he covets my girlfriend, Young Master Matsushima. Isn't such a person shameless?"

Kaede looked at Sonya with a teasing smile, and he did not reply to Gaspar.

Today, Sonya, dressed in a black tulle evening dress, which perfectly revealed her delicate figure.

Sonya's snow-white chests almost rush out of her evening dress under the light.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 466 One Million Yuan For A Night**

Kaede Matsushima continued to look down, seeing Sonya Wang's slender waist.

Under that, there were two slender legs, and the snow-white luster of the two legs was like suet jade, which made Kaede fascinated.

No one knew that Kaede was a person loved legs.

Perhaps because of his extremely short height, Kaede had no resistance to slender legs.

In Country J, almost all actresses with beautiful legs couldn't escape his evil clutch.

Sonya's beautiful legs were more dazzling than those of actresses he touched.

If he could sleep with a woman with such a pair of beautiful legs, he would...

Thinking of that, Kaede swallowed saliva and felt hot in his lower abdomen.

At the moment, Gaspar Li was still chattering, utterly unaware that Kaede was looking at Sonya, his look was full of obscenity.

"Well, you can leave now."

Suddenly, Kaede waved and interrupted Gaspar.

Interrupted by Kaede, Gaspar first looked appalled, and immediately looked uneasy. He thought he had said something wrong, which caused Kaede's dissatisfaction.

"Go. Master Matsushima already knows about Finn." At this moment, Yves Li stood out. As Kaede's follower, he could see that Kaede didn't pay attention to Gaspar's words.

"Yes, Yves." Although Gaspar didn't understand what Kaede meant, he responded respectfully.



"You will live next door tonight, and it's a presidential suite," Yves ordered, since Kaede had his eye on the prey, Yves would take care of it.

"Thank you, Yves." Gaspar looked delighted. He thought Yves did that because Kaede was delighted with his answer.

"You're welcome. Go back."

Yves sneered at Gaspar in his heart--he didn't understand why Sonya had a crush on Gaspar.

With Sonya's beauty, she could get a boyfriend several grades higher than Gaspar, but Sonya just liked Gaspar, a wise fool.

After Gaspar and Sonya went out, Yves immediately came to Kaede and flattered: "Young Master Matsushima, when do you want to sleep with that woman?"

As a qualified lackey, Yves needed to ponder the thoughts in his master's heart, and he was very experienced at it.

Kaede showed a satisfied smile: "Tonight, but I don't want to force her. Do you understand?"

"I got it." Yves nodded. Even if Kaede forced Sonya to do that, Sonya and Gaspar did not dare to say anything afterward with Kaede's background.

However, Kaede didn't intend to do it by force, because, anyway, Kaede was now in Country C, and he's a little son of the QS Chamber of Commerce. If there were to be a scandal, it would undoubtedly have a significant impact on the QS Chamber of Commerce, and it would not be easy for them to explain to Country C's authorities.

"Young Master Matsushima. Is that all right with you ..." Yves whispered to Kaede.

As a well-known prominent broker of City Z, Yves was an out-and-out scoundrel. There was no difficulty in dealing with a woman like Sonya.

"Nice."

After listening to Yves's bad idea, Kaede nodded his head satisfactorily again.

"Do it like this. After the job is done, you shall reap no less good."

"Thank you, Young Master Matsushima." Yves thanked him excitedly. The benefits mentioned by Kaede were in tens of millions, but if he helped the average bigwig in City Z sleeping with a young model, he could get hundreds of thousands at most.

"Gaspar, come out here. Don't let Sonya know. I have something to talk to you."

After leaving Kaede's room, Yves sent a short message directly to Gaspar's mobile phone.

At the moment, in the presidential suite, Gaspar was lustful and was preparing to have sex with Sonya. After seeing the text message of Yves, Gaspar lost his desire instantly.

He hurriedly put on his pants, walked out of the room, and came to the end of the corridor.

"Yves, you wanted to see me?"

"Young Master Matsushima has a crush on your girlfriend." Before Gaspar finished, Yves cut to the chase, interrupting Gaspar.

"Ah?!" Gaspar immediately frightened, he couldn't think that Yves called him out for such a thing.

"I'll give you one million yuan. Let your girlfriend sleep with Young Master Matsushima tonight." Yves spoke without the slightest emotion. For people like Gaspar, intimidation was enough, but to be on the safe side, Yves decided to offer one million yuan.

"Yves, Young Master Matsushima can get all kind of woman he wants. Why find Sonya?" At this moment, Gaspar was almost crying. After all, he was also a man. In front of him, Yves asked him to hand over his woman to another man. How could he accept it?

"Hum, it is your blessing that Young Master Matsushima has a crush on your girlfriend!"

"Don't be ignorant!" Yves snorted coldly and was going to try hard.

"Yves ..." Gaspar's facial expression changed--that was a blatant threat.

"You should know Young Master Matsushima's identity! If he wants to sleep with your girlfriend, he doesn't need to tell you. The reason why I let you know is to give you dignity."

"But now it seems that you don't want that." Yves sneered.

"Yves, I didn't mean that. It's just that Sonya can't agree to sleep with Young Master Matsushima." Gaspar argued. He knew about Sonya very well. Although Sonya worshipped money, she also had her principles.

Sonya wouldn't sleep with Kaede even if he had wealth worth trillion yuan.

Kaede looked too ugly.

In Sonya's words, sleeping with such a man would make her sick.

"You can rest assured. I have an idea." Yves seemed to have expected what Gaspar would say. He smiled and took out a white pill from her pocket.

"This is the philter I bought in the underground black market. Find a reason to put this in the wine and let your girlfriend drink it."

Gaspar didn't pick it up for the first time but asked with a tangled face: "Yves, what does this do?"

"Luring." Yves replied faintly, "After eating it, your girlfriend will lose her memory for a short time and completely forget what she did tonight."

"So, as long as you don't say it, she will never know that she slept with Young Master Matsushima."

Like a demon, Yves broke Gaspar's rational defense line step by step.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 467 The Wine**

"Good!"

Gaspar Li gnashed and took the philter from Yves Li. Yves had said it all. If he refused Yves again, he might not survive tonight.

"You are quite sensible."

Yves patted Gaspar on the shoulder with a smile and immediately left calmly.

Gaspar returned to the presidential suite, thinking a lot in his mind.

At this time, Sonya Wang had taken off her tulle evening dress, and her body was only covered with a pale yellow bathrobe, with her white skin exposed.

When Gaspar came in, Sonya's pretty face was flushed.

Although they had established a relationship, in the past six months, they just had sex a few times.

"Go take a shower. Let's go to bed early." Sonya Wang said with a little shyness.

Gaspar paused and managed a smile: "Take your time. Don't hurry."

"Let's have a drink first."

Gaspar said that and took out a bottle of red wine and two goblets from the wine cabinet.

In a five-star hotel like this, red wine was a must, and it's high-grade.

For example, the bottle that Gaspar was holding now was the famous Lafite.

After opening the bottle, Gaspar immediately poured two glasses of red wine, and then quickly put the philter given by Yves into one of the goblets, and brought it to Sonya.

Sonya accepted the red wine glass in Gaspar's hand without much thought.

"Gaspar. How did Finn the loser know about Chastity Chu?" After taking the glass, Sonya didn't drink it immediately but asked Gaspar.

Today, Sonya wanted to know how did Finn get to know such a precious young lady as Chastity.

"I ... I don't know." Gaspar shook his head in a panic. At the moment, he was terrified to look at Sonya.

"Huh?" Sonya looked at Gaspar in disbelief and suddenly asked, "Gaspar, are you hiding something from me?"

"No!"

Subconsciously, Gaspar shuddered, soon, he smiled and said:

"Sonya, what are you thinking? How could I possibly keep something from you?"

"You'd better not." Sonya stared at Gaspar. Somehow, after Gaspar went out, something obviously went wrong.

She could see that something was wrong, but she couldn't tell what.

In her confidence in Gaspar, Sonya picked up a glass of red wine and drank it down without overthinking.

After watching Sonya drink red wine, Gaspar felt relieved.

But then, he was struggling in his heart.

"Gaspar, why am I a little dizzy?" Soon, Sonya was drunk--she felt dizzy.

"Maybe the alcohol is a little strong." Gaspar said with a complicated face, "Just sleep for a while."

With this, Gaspar put his hand on Sonya's shoulders and slowly pressed Sonya to lie flat on the bed.

At the moment, Sonya's beautiful eyes blurred. She blushed, and her slender legs began to swing uneasily.

"Dear, I feel hot ..."

Sonya's lips gently open, and her little mouth constantly gasped.

Her breath floated to Gaspar's face, which immediately aroused Gaspar's lust.

But soon, Gaspar bit his teeth and suppressed the flames in his lower abdomen.

He took out his mobile phone and sent a short message to Yves.

A minute later, Kaede Matsushima, in a bathrobe, walked into the room with a smile.

"Young Master."

Seeing Kaede, Gaspar respectfully bowed his head again.

But Kaede didn't even look at Gaspar. At the moment, his eyes were completely attracted by the charming body on the bed.

"Nice!"

Kaede licked his lips and made no secret of his lustful eyes.

Seeing that Gaspar was still looking at himself, Kaede immediately waved his hand without boredom: "Go away."

"Yes, Young Master Matsushima."

Gaspar nodded and immediately left the room in humiliation.

In the room, Kaede jumped eagerly and pressed Sonya's sexy body under his body.

"Gaspar, I am so hot. Come on quickly."

Sonya clung to Kaede like an octopus. She was dizzy and didn't realize that what was pressing on herself was not Gaspar.

"Are you finished?"

Outside the presidential suite, Yves stood there expressionlessly. Seeing that Gaspar came out in despair, and Yves quipped.

Gaspar didn't answer but just nodded his head.

"I know you are suffering now, so I have a surprise for you." Li Yves said, and took out a room card from her pocket: "There is a second-line young model at Room 802, go there by yourself."



Gaspar glanced at Yves. Instead of picking up the card, he turned and walked aside.

"Have no sense to appreciate favors!" Yves smiled disdainfully and threw the room card aside.

After more than two hours, the door opened, and Kaede emerged ruddy from the room.

"Young Master Matsushima, how about it?" Yves immediately showed an obscene smile that men knew.

"Not bad!"

"Very good!"

"Yves, you have done a good job in this matter." Kaede looked refreshed. Although the real battle lasted only a few minutes, he touched Sonya's beautiful legs for nearly two hours.

"Okay." Yves smiled, as long as Kaede was served comfortably, he could stir up trouble in City Z in the future.

"Did you do a nice job on her boyfriend?"

Kaede asked. He looked down on Gaspar from the bottom of his heart.

After all, he slept with Sonya in front of Gaspar, so he still had to make sure that nothing was wrong.

"I've done with that task. You can rest assured." Yves hurriedly replied.

Yves had been clear about Gaspar's temperament--Gaspar looked glamorous, but underneath, he's a coward.

"Okay." Kaede nodded satisfactorily and immediately returned to his room.

Seeing that Kaede entered his suite, Yves took out his mobile phone and prepared to call Gaspar back.

However, just as he was texting, Yves heard the noise inside Sonya's suite.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 468 Come Across Leah Lin**

After swallowing saliva, Yves Li put her mobile phone back, turned, and slipped into Sonya Wang's suite.

On the big bed, Sonya was lying naked with blurred eyes.

It seemed that Sonya's white skin was a little red because she had just experienced a battle.

This scene stimulated Yves.

Almost without thinking about it, Yves went to the door, closed it, and locked it.

Then he gasped and took out his mobile phone, put it in position, and then came to the bed.

An hour later, Gaspar Li reappeared at the entrance of the presidential suite and looked a lot calmer.

Seeing that there was no one standing at the door, Gaspar took out his room card and prepared to open the door.

But at that moment, the door was opened before him.

"Yves?!"

After seeing Yves come out with a red face, Gaspar's brain flooded with anger, and his eyes turned red.

He was not stupid. If he couldn't guess what happened before, he was a fool.

"Gaspar, I warn you: don't be impulsive. Your girlfriend will wake up soon!"

Seeing Gaspar was going to beat him, Yves immediately lowered his voice and warned.

"You fuckin 'slept with Sonya?!" Gaspar's eyes burst into flames, and his teeth rattled. He didn't expect Yves to climb onto Sonya's bed after Kaede Matsushima left.

Yves completely didn't treat Gaspar as a man!

"I banged her, so what?" Yves sneered.

"You ..." Gaspar grabbed Yves by his collar in anger, and he was about to hit him subconsciously, but when confronted with Yves' cold eyes, Gaspar instantly became a coward.

"Let go!"

Yves glimpsed at him.

Although Gaspar was still angry, he loosed his hands.

"I will give you another 500,000!"

"Counting the one million yuan of Young Master Matsushima, you'll get a total of 1.5 million yuan. It's enough to use the money to sleep with a second-line star. You'd better not be too greedy!" Yves sneered and spoke. For Gaspar, a coward, let him feel afraid first and gave him a little sweetener, which could make him obedient.

As expected by Yves, after he said this, Gaspar suddenly turned pale.

"Well, I'll transfer the money to your account later." Yves snorted and continued, "Besides, I still have videos in my hand. You'd better behave yourself if you don't want everyone to know you're being cuckolded!"

After saying this, Yves turned and left without looking back.

Gaspar, who stayed in place, looked bitterly at the direction where Yves left, and immediately turned and entered the suite.

Early the next morning, Finn Chen came to KM Group as usual.

When he arrived at the company gate, he saw Michael Yuwen shivering in the cold wind.

"Lord Finn!"

When Michael saw Finn, he greeted him, even his address to Finn changed, too.

Before Finn could speak, Michael walked to Finn in a few steps: "Lord Finn, I am very sorry to have damaged your car last night."

With this, Michael took out a bunch of car keys from his pocket: "This is the car I asked someone to bring to you last night, just like your original car."

"You're pretty efficient." Looking at Michael, Finn quipped.

"Of course. I can't be inefficient when I work for you!" Michael smiled and kowtowed to Finn.

Then, he said, "Lord, the transfer procedures of my villa are almost finished. I will have someone send it to you later, and you can sign it."

"Okay, no problem." Finn smiled faintly--Michael's attitude quickly reversed because it was likely that Michael knew Finn's identity.

Although Finn don't know how Michael knew it, there was no doubt that he knew it.

Otherwise, Finn couldn't be accorded solicitous hospitality.

"Finn?"

Just as Finn was guessing, a voice sounded behind his back.

Hearing this voice, Finn subconsciously frowned.

"It's you! I'm not wrong!"

The next second, the owner of the voice came to Finn.

It was from Leah Lin.

"Finn, why are you here?"

Leah's attitude was more than 108,000 times more enthusiastic than before.

It was because what Maura said a few days ago.

After learning that Finn was the son of Chen's Family, Leah had racked her brains every day to think about re-matching Finn and Maura.

"Finn, are you here to find Maura?" Seeing Finn frowned and didn't speak, Leah rejoiced again.

"No, I work here now." Finn slightly answered.

"Work?" At first, Leah was surprised and immediately smiled: "Finn, you are good at joking! With your status, do you need to work? If you want, you can buy Maura's company and become a director yourself."

Before she finished her words, she suddenly stopped talking.

Because Finn took out his employee card with a straight face, the employee card was marked with the words of KM Group.

Seeing these, Leah suddenly stopped.

It took a long time for her to say something awkwardly: "You indeed came to work."

"Yeah. Is there a problem?" Finn raised his eyebrows.

Leah shook her head: "No ... no problem."

Before Finn spoke, Leah smiled again: "Finn, I'm delighted that you can come here to work, which proves that you still have feelings for Maura."

"So, did you consider marrying her again?" Leah's asked. Since she knew Finn's true identity, the only thought in her mind these days was for Maura and Finn to remarry.

By that time, she would be the in-laws of the most powerful family in Country C.

Besides, she would live an abundant life.

"Remarriage?" Finn's voice dripped sarcasm. When he didn't reveal his identity before, Leah wanted him to divorce Maura.

Now, Leah knew his identity, so Leah came forward eagerly to persuade him to remarry Maura.

Hearing the sarcasm in Finn's tone, Leah felt embarrassed and explained: "Finn, it used to be mom's fault. But now, I know I was wrong. Please give me a chance and give Maura a chance."

"After all, you have been in love for three years, so it's a pity to give up."

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 469**

### **Remarriage**

Leah Lin was tirelessly persuading Michael Yuwen, but the man didn't pay attention to those words.

Last night, Michael looked over the information investigated by Calvin Yuwen several times, so he naturally knew that Leah was the ex-mother-in-law of Finn Chen.

When Finn was in Shawn's Family, Leah was the one who bullied Finn the hardest.

Leah also played an essential role in the final divorce of Finn and Maura.

Unexpectedly, Leah now asked Finn and Maura to remarry.

Although Michael didn't know what happened, he didn't think that Finn would remarry with Maura.

It was because Chastity Chu also liked Finn.

Compared with Maura Shawn, Chastity was more suitable for Finn. She had a good appearance and a nice figure and was the hottest female star in Country C.

In addition to her identity as a star, she was the old God of War's only granddaughter and the apple of the whole Chu Family.

Maura was nothing compared with Chastity.

As Michael expected, before Leah said a few words, Finn frowned and interrupted Leah: "Let's talk about remarriage later."

"In the future ..." Leah's tone sounded sluggish as if she didn't expect Finn's answer. In her opinion, today, as long as she put forward the



matter of remarrying, Finn would inevitably take advantage of the opportunity to agree to her.

Unexpectedly, Finn would say this.

Didn't Finn love Maura anymore? An idea suddenly popped up in Leah's mind. Soon, her face became gloomy. If Finn indeed didn't love Maura, the remarriage thing would be far away.

With Finn's wealth, he could get any woman he wanted.

"Finn ..."

Leah looked up and wanted to say a few more words, but Finn had left.

At this time, Finn had entered KM Group.

He had always thought about remarrying Maura, but now it was not the right time.

The feud between him and Chen's Family had not been solved.

Irene's families did not revenge him yet.

Now, if he remarried with Maura, he would not only put shackles on himself and hurt Maura.

"Finn ..."

"Gaspar Li and Sonya Wang didn't come today." As soon as Finn entered the office, Joe Li spoke in a hushed tone.

"It doesn't matter." Finn smiled faintly. He didn't care about Gaspar and Sonya, so he didn't care about their whereabouts.

"Bro, do you think Gaspar will retaliate against us?" Joe asked. Somehow, he expected Gaspar to take the initiative to retaliate against him and Finn. If he didn't have such an idea before, now he was eager for that.

"Yes." Finn nodded lightly, and Joe looked appalled.

"Only if he's crazy."

Finn added with a smile. Indeed, if Gaspar were out of his mind, he would come to get back at him, but the probability was smaller than winning 5 million yuan.

"I hope he is out of his mind." Joe sighed with disappointment. After what happened last night, even if Gaspar was blind, he could see that Finn was not ordinary.

Sonya didn't wake up until after ten o'clock. When she woke up, she felt sore in her body.

Especially somewhere in the lower body, the soreness was more intense.

"What happened last night?" Sonya frowned in doubt. The only thing she remembered was that Gaspar poured her a glass of red wine last night. She had no idea what happened after drinking the wine.

Even though she had no impression of that, she could feel an ache in her lower body.

As a woman who had experienced sexual intercourse, she naturally understood what caused this pain.

It couldn't be caused by Gaspar alone.

Thought of here, Sonya's face changed.

"Gaspar!" Sonya took a deep breath and shouted.

Within seconds, Gaspar, with two dark circles under his eyes, walked out of the next room.

Looking at Sonya's cold expression, Gaspar's heart thudded immediately.

"Sonya, you are awake?" Gaspar managed a smile and spoke.

"What happened last night?" Sonya did not answer Gaspar's question, but looked at Gaspar coldly and asked.

"Last night? Nothing happened last night." Gaspar faltered and did not dare to look at Sonya in the eye. Sonya was aware of something. If he told the truth, Sonya would probably kill him on the spot.

"Impossible!" Sonya said through gritted teeth. If Gaspar frankly said what happened last night, she wouldn't doubt it, but Gaspar just prevaricated. Something must have happened!

"Have you put something the wine?!" Sonya gnashed her teeth and asked. Although she could not drink too much, she wouldn't pass out after one drink.

But last night, when Gaspar poured the glass of red wine, she only drank half a glass and then passed out.

And when she got up this morning, she couldn't remember what happened last night.

"No ... no!" Gaspar hurriedly denied. Sonya had inferred the truth so quickly, which was beyond Gaspar's expectation.

"Do you take me as a fool?!" Sonya was livid, screaming angrily--Gaspar's reaction confirmed her guess that something wrong with last night's glass of wine!

"Sonya, I ... I don't. You are overthinking."

"If you don't tell the truth, I will call the police!"

Gaspar tried to explain, but Sonya spoke with an angry face.

At the moment, She's mad as a hatter. Although she didn't know who was pressing on her last night, it was caused by Gaspar.

Perhaps, when that man ravaged her, Gaspar was on the spot.

When he heard the word "police", Gaspar suddenly stunned, instantly answered: "Can't call the police!"

When he left last night, Yves Li warned him not to make a big deal out of it. Otherwise, the video screen in Yves' hand would ruin him. Kaede Matsushima would definitely not let him go.

So he couldn't let the police know that!

Calling the police was suicide!

"Sonya, listen to me. Here's the thing." Seeing that Sonya, who was in anger, was going to call the police, Gaspar couldn't take care of anything else. He grabbed Sonya's mobile phone and said with a painful face: "I did put philter in the wine you drank last night."

Hearing Gaspar's confession, Sonya suddenly felt dizzy in her mind, as if she had been hit with an ax.

It took a long time for Sonya to recover.

When she recovered her composure, two lines of clear tears fell from her pretty face.

"Why? Why did you do that?"

Sonya looked up and asked hoarsely.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 470 It's Finn Chen**

Sonya Wang couldn't understand why Gaspar Li did such a crazy thing. She was Gaspar's girlfriend, but why Gaspar gave her to another man.

"I ... I did it for your good."

Now, Gaspar couldn't hide it from Sonya anymore.

"For my good?" Sonya quipped: "Giving me to another man is for my good?"

"Gaspar, why didn't I find out that you are so shameless?"

"Sonya, I ..."

"Go ahead! Who is the man who slept with me last night? Kaede Matsushima, or Yves Li? Or are they both?" Sonya asked coldly. Gaspar

suddenly offered to have a drink with her after going out last night. At that time, all he could come into contact with were these two people.

When Sonya said these two names, a cold sweat broke out on Gaspar's forehead, and he quickly denied it: "it wasn't them."

"So, who is that?" Sonya still looked cold.

"It's Finn!" Gaspar thought over, and a name popped up in his mind.

"Finn?!"

Hearing the name, Sonya immediately changed her expression.

"Yes, that's him!"

Gaspar was busy echoing--at that time, only by accusing Finn of doing that could she keep Yves and Kaede.

If Gaspar told the truth, Sonya was bound to go to Yves and Kaede, but Yves and Kaede were not as good-tempered as him.

"After coming out of Young Master Matsushima's room last night, Finn came to me and said ..." At this point, Gaspar couldn't help but look at Sonya.

"What did he say?" Sonya asked, with her beautiful eyes burning fire and gnashing her teeth.

"He said he wanted you to spend the night with him! Otherwise, he will let you and me disappear into the City Z." Gaspar said through gritted teeth.

"Really?!" Sonya's breasts were undulating--she was furious. She couldn't have imagined that Finn would threaten them like this. Although she knew for a long time that Finn coveted her body, she still couldn't believe it when Gaspar said this.

"He indeed said so." Gaspar looked helpless. Now, the best way to solve things was to portray Finn as a bully.

If he had created such an image for Finn in the past, Sonya would not have believed it, because Finn didn't have such a capital. However, last night, at Chu's Mansion, Finn revealed his relationship with Chastity Chu. Finn was fully qualified for threatening Sonya and him.

Sure enough, after Gaspar's repeated affirmation, Sonya got angrier, apparently believing Gaspar's words.

"When he tells you to do it, do it?! Won't you resist?" Sonya turned her eyes to Gaspar again. Although Finn's practice made her sick, Gaspar also made her disappointed. After all, she was Gaspar's girlfriend. As a man, Gaspar didn't protect her but gave her away to other men.

How could she not be disappointed?

"Sonya, do you think I am willing to do that?" Gaspar's face was covered in pain. "The scum said last night that if you don't sleep with him, he will try every means to make you and me disappear from City Z. If I don't do as he said, I am afraid today is the death of you and me."

"What?! Why did he let us disappear from City Z! "Sonya bit her white teeth, and her anger gushed in her beautiful eyes. She didn't doubt Gaspar's words at the moment out of her ill feelings towards Finn.

"It's the Chu Family."

"He is now taking advantage of the Chu Family."

"As you saw in the banquet hall last night, Chastity's attitude toward Finn was different from other people ..." Gaspar was jealous, and he couldn't understand why Chastity had a crush on Finn.

No matter in appearance or family background, Finn had nothing to show off. Compared with Chastity, Finn indeed looked like a loser.

And most importantly, Finn was a divorced live-in son-in-law!

Even Chastity was blind; she should not have a crush on Finn.

It happened that Chastity had a feeling for Finn.

How could Gaspar not be jealous?

"Call the police! Gaspar, let's call the police! We accuse him of rape!

"Sonya was irritated, and she couldn't tolerate it--a loser like Finn defiled her.

"Sonya, do you think it's useful?" Gaspar's heart was filled with joy, but there was just the right amount of helplessness and frustration on his face.

If Finn slept with Sonya last night, it would be useless to call the police.

"Why is it useless? Won't the Chu family deal with him? Will Chastity sit idly by?" Sonya growled. She didn't believe that someone as proud as Chastity would like a rapist. If Chastity knew what Finn had done that, she would undoubtedly teach Finn an impressive lesson.



"Sonya, you are too stupid." Gaspar sighed. "Regardless of whether Chastity and the Chu Family would believe you, at the very least, even if they would, do you think they would have let you go??"

"Don't let me go?" Sonya turned pale at first. Indeed, as Gaspar said, the Chu Family wouldn't let her go.

There's a good chance that the Chu Family would teach Finn a lesson and then make Sonya disappear from City Z.

After all, for Chu's family, she was a restless time bomb.

If outsiders knew that the person that Chastity liked turns out to be a rapist, that would certainly bring shame to the Chu Family.

So, Chu's family was likely to let her disappear in this world for stability.

"Sonya, resign yourself. There is a Chu Family behind this loser. We can't fight him." Gaspar sighed helplessly. No matter what the truth was, at the moment, the man who slept with Sonya last night could only be Finn.

"I don't want to resign myself to destiny! I want to kill that bastard!" Sonya was extremely angry, and she felt sick at the thought that she had been trampled on by that loser last night.

"How to kill him? He has that great background. The Chu family will not let us go if we hurt him, let alone kill him." Gaspar persuaded. What he feared most was that Sonya hated Finn and then found the opportunity to challenge Finn. At that time, his lies would surely come to light.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 471**

### **Maura's Grandpa**

"So, you're gonna do nothing?" Sonya Wang asked. She couldn't be so disappointed at Gaspar Li.

Despite Finn's forces, Gaspar was not like a man at all. He was so weak that even if others asked to sleep with his girl, he dared not resist.

Gaspar noticed Sonya's feelings, but he had no choice. He could afford neither Finn Chen nor Kaede Matsushima.

...

"Maura. Guess who I just met at the door of the company?" As soon as Leah entered Maura's office, she asked Maura mysteriously.

"Who?" Maura frowned.

"Finn!" Leah said excitedly.

"I just saw him! He also works at KM Group now," Leah said this with her eyes fixated on Maura.

When she found Maura not surprised, Leah was stunned, "You already know about this?"

Maura didn't answer, looked so calm.

But in Leah's eyes, that's her default mode.

Leah gave a wry smile. She wanted to surprise Maura, but she didn't expect that Maura knew the fact before. And now she even thought it's Maura who made Finn here.

"Did you talk with him?" Maura asked faintly. She was not surprised by their encounter. After all, they're in the same place. It's only a matter of time.

"Yeah. I said something about the remarriage," Leah paused and said.

"Didn't I tell you that never mention the remarriage with him?" Maura demanded coldly. She was so angry at Leah's involvement.

Leah smirked, "But Maura, you and Finn are a lovely couple. What a pity that you broke up."

"A pity?" Maura sneered, "Why didn't you say that when you required, I divorced Finn then?"

"Honey. That's different. I know I did something wrong before, but I'm trying to make amends. I want you to be okay with each other," Leah explained.

"Huh. That's funny," Maura sneered.

"If I don't tell you the true identity of Finn, I'm afraid you won't let me be with Finn all my life. Right?" Maura replied sarcastically. Through it all, her mother—Leah only cared about money, not her happiness.

Maura's words made Leah somewhat embarrassed. She regretted a lot forcing the two divorce at that time.

"Okay. Let's change the subject. Tomorrow is your grandfather's 80th birthday celebration. You'll come over, will you?" Leah brought this up suddenly.

Maura frowned slightly. The only person she cared about in Lin's family was her grandpa. He granted Maura so much love.

"Peanut, you should know how much your grandpa loves you. Despite less contact in recent years, he missed you a lot. And he really hopes to see you," Leah announced.

Indeed, that's true. Maura was his favorite grandson in the third generation. Three years ago, her grandpa was dissatisfied with their combination. He even announced that no one in Shawn's Family can say a word to Finn.

At that time, Grant Shawn did not take the words seriously-- he insisted on the two's marriage.

Unexpectedly, the elder later did what he said. Despite their frequent visits in the past three years, Grant and Leah never could enter Lin's house. So did his beloved granddaughter--Maura.

However, a few days ago, Maura's grandpa changed his tone and suggested that they were welcome. Getting the news from Gloria Lin, Leah was so excited.

Leah planned to use this celebration to improve their relationship. It's good that her father did that first. After all, it's already three years.

Maura was a bit surprised. She never blamed her grandpa because she knew well that grandpa loved her. Unlike Leah, her grandpa was just worrying Finn wouldn't make her happy.

"Does my dad know that?" Maura asked.

"Yeah. Yesterday, when your second aunt told me the news, I told him. And your dad will come over tonight," Leah answered.

"Okay. I'll go with you," Maura nodded slightly. She wanted to see her grandpa, too.

Leah was happy with Maura's reply, but then she said worriedly, "Your grandfather doesn't know about the divorce."

"You didn't tell him?"

Things got a bit difficult. Her grandpa cared about Maura's happiness so much. If he had some idea their divorce, he might fly into a fury.

"I didn't say that. Only your second aunt knew your divorce," Leah shook her head. She was not that close to Lin's family. She only kept in touch with Gloria.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 472 A Birthday Gift**

"Then... don't bring it up tomorrow," Maura paused and said. Tomorrow was grandpa's birthday banquet. She didn't want to ruin it.

"Is that okay? You should know your grandpa wants to see Finn this time; he wants to make sure Finn's right for you," Leah remarked, "So he has to go tomorrow."

All Leah said was right. Her grandpa planned to test Finn tomorrow.

Maura understood it as well. But they're not a couple anymore.

"You can call him to accompany you tomorrow. I'll tell your second aunt to keep your divorce a secret. No one will know that," Leah persuaded. That's what Leah hoped to achieve.

As long as they were together, Leah had a thousand ways to fix them up again.

"I'll think about it," Maura frowned. Indeed, Leah's proposal was the best choice. But their relationship was so embarrassing; seriously, he's Maura's ex-husband.

"Maura. Leave this to mom. I'll talk to Finn," Leah offered.

Maura sighed and said nothing. Clearly, Leah got her tacit consent.

...

In the afternoon, Finn met Leah again in the company.

As soon as Leah saw him, she happily greeted, "Get off work?"

"Yeah," Finn responded faintly. He was a little uncomfortable with Leah's weird passion.

"Here's the thing. Tomorrow, Maura's grandfather will hold a birthday banquet at the Golden Horse Hotel. Can you go with Maura?" Leah went straight to the point.

"Grandpa?" Finn was confused. He knew less about Maura's grandpa. But he remembered two years ago when Grant took him to visit him, they got expelled.

"Well, it's my dad, Xander Lin," Lin Lan answered.

"But why me? Does he want to see us now?" Finn asked. Although he never saw Xander, he knew Xander was a kind person, and more importantly, he always took care of Maura.

"Well, he really wants to see you and learn if you're Maura's Mr. Right," Leah explained honestly. Although Xander didn't mention Finn, they all could see he wanted to see him. He has to know his favorite daughter would lead a happy life after his death.

"But we..."

"My dad doesn't know you divorced. Only Gloria knows about it," Leah interrupted him directly. She guessed what Finn would say.

"Okay, I will be there tomorrow," Finn agreed. He has to go, not for any others, but for his Maura.

If he were not present tomorrow, Maura would be humiliated. So he had to appear, in fine style. He needed to assure grandpa of his ability and love for Maura.

"Good. We will wait for you here at 6 o'clock tomorrow afternoon. Let's go to Lin's house first, and then to the Golden Horse Hotel," Leah smiled. As she expected, Finn still loved Maura. How great it was!

"Okay," Finn nodded slightly. It's like Xander would have a grand celebration. After all, the spot was the Golden Horse Hotel.

...

After Leah left, Finn drove to Antique Street again.

He needed to pick a gift for Xander.

It's Xander's 80th birthday. By then, most of the important figures of Lin's family would be there.

As juniors, they could not be there with nothing.

Finn had thought about the gift. It should not be too precious. Otherwise, they would steal the limelight from the others. And as a live-in son-in-law, he could not appear to be too rich.

But the gift should not be too cheap. That would make the grandpa and others look down on him and make Maura lose face.

Honestly, that's hard to choose a suitable one.

Although he had some thoughts, Finn still didn't figure out what's the best gift.

Finn didn't know much about Xander. His only information was Xander strived to be rich from rags.

He had no idea what he might like.

Having visited several stores, Finn didn't make the purchase. Then he noticed a three-floor building ten meters in front of him.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 473**

### **Michael Yuwen**

Treasure Pavilion, the golden tablet read so.

Even people who didn't know much about calligraphy could see that the work came from a master.



This Treasure Pavilion was the top antique shop on the street.

Finn Chen squinted his eyes and then walked towards the store.

But as soon as he reached the door, he was blocked.

"Stop."

A middle-aged man dressed in black tights, stood at the door like a soldier, looking at Finn expressionlessly.

Finn surprised slightly—the man had the aura of a Martial Artist, and it seemed like he already reached a high level.

"Why?" Finn narrowed his eyes. The man in front of him was obviously not from Jumbo Pavilion. He was more like a personal guard for some big families.

"Our lady and young master are inside. You cannot go in until they're out," The man said calmly but arrogantly.

"What if I have to go in right now?" Finn said lightly.

The man answered coldly, "You'll regret."

"Ha-ha"

Finn chuckled and immediately moved forward.

The middle-aged Martial Artist snorted and used his hand as sharp "knife and targeted Finn's chest.

The man only used one-tenth of his full power.

But that was strong enough to break a man's chest.

The Martial Artist raised a sneer at the corner of his mouth. He waited to see Finn vomiting blood and flying off.

However, that didn't happen. Instead, Finn kept his walking, like normal people.

Unbelievable!

The man's attack was like nothing to Finn.

Before the martial artist figured it out, Finn had already entered the Treasure Pavilion.

There were not many guests. Obviously, it was due to the martial artist.

Several shop assistants looked at Finn in surprise, wondering how come Finn stepped into here.

"Sir, what can I help?" A clerk greeted him.

"Just having a look around," Finn shrugged.

"Ok."

The clerk bowed slightly, then left Finn alone.

As employees of Treasure Pavilion, they never judge people by their looks. Even if Finn was dressed so ordinary, they still gave him the due respect.

"Can the elders from the Sword Sect fly with swords?"

Just as Finn selected gifts for Xander Lin, a voice sounded behind.

"Nope," a young girl replied softly.

"Why? According to novels, they can use the sword to fly into the sky miles away and kill someone easily and..."

"Michael. You said it is novel. How can you take that seriously? Besides, I practice martial arts, not immortal skills. We never fly with swords," The girl interrupted and was about to urge Michael to read fewer novels afterward, only to find him gazing at a man.

"Finn!" Michael Yuwen shouted in surprise.

"What are you doing here?" Finn smiled faintly. What a small world. He ran into Michael in the company this morning, and now, here.

"My sister wants to buy some gifts," Michael said.

"By the way, this is my sister, Queena Yuwen," Michael introduced excitedly. Finn nodded slightly and turned to the girl.

She wore a long blue dress, looked pretty tall, like 172 cm high.

Queenena looked somewhat like Michael and was like a simple and soft girl at first glance.

However, what attracts Finn more was the long sword on her back. He could feel it's not a prop sword but a magic sword that did kill people.

Michael did not notice Finn's thoughts; he continued the introduction.

"Sister, this is Finn. I told you about him before..."

"Finn? Finn Chen?" Upon hearing his words, Queena was shocked, and then she asked coldly, "Are you the bastard who hurt my brother?"

She remembered a guy named Finn injured Michael, and he was from Chen's Family.

Noticing Queena's reaction, Michael panicked and hurriedly explained, "That thing is over. We are now friends..."

"Over? Don't you remember how serious you got hurt?" Queena raised her eyebrows and glanced at Michael angrily.

Finn smiled. He didn't expect that Queena had such a hot temper. She looked very soft and sweet.

"Queen. I have shaken it off. Besides, I deserve that; I made something wrong," Michael explained.

Honestly, he was pretty afraid of Finn. He not only came from Chen's Family but also had ridiculously terrifying power—he could even destroy two guns within one second.

Queen. was shocked at her brother's words. She never expected Michael would act this way. He used to be pretentious and arrogant. But now, even with her help, Michael didn't dare to make it even.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 474 Can't be confused**

"Finn, don't be angry with my sister. She has a hot temper. She is from The Sword Sect, and people there are always with bad tempers..."

"Michael Yuwen!" Queena Yuwen stamped her feet in anger, and she was about to twist Michael Yuwen's ears, but he easily avoided.

The siblings chased each other in the hall like this.

Seeing this, Finn shook his head and smiled helplessly. They were close.

After chasing for a while, Queena Yuwen did not succeed.

And then she came to Finn angrily: "You are Finn. Let me tell you, my brother is afraid of you, but I am not."

"You hit him, and I will not forget it and let it go."

"Okay, I'll wait." Finn smiled faintly. Queena Yuwen was a spoiled lady, and although she was unreasonable, she is not evil-minded. Finn was not worried she would make some outrageous behavior.

"By the way, Finn, why did you come here?" At this moment, Michael Yuwen walked up and grinned.

"There is an elder who is celebrating his birthday, and I want to buy him a birthday gift," Finn said.

"Have you bought it? Finn, if you don't have one, I can give you some advice. I am good at picking gifts." Michael Yuwen smiled.

"Then, you pick one for me." Finn smiled reluctantly. He was terrible at picking gifts, especially giving birthday gifts to the elderly. He has never had this experience before.

"Hey, that's no problem. Leave it to me." Michael Yuwen smiled and asked: "Finn, the elder you want to give a birthday gift, how old is he this year, does he have any favorites?"

"I only know that the elder will have his 80th birthday tomorrow, but I don't know anything about his preferences." Finn smiled bitterly.

"Don't you know it?" Michael Yuwen frowned and said to himself: "This is a bit difficult."

Gift giving is a delicate matter. It would be best if you cared about the recipient's age and gender and his preferences and taboos. Finn knew almost nothing about the recipient, which was quite tricky.

"Can you tell me your relationship with that elder?" Michael Yuwen asked.

"He is my wife's grandfather," Finn said.

"Wife? Haven't you divorced?" Queena Yuwen frowned and glanced at Finn. She also read the information that Calvin Yuwen investigated, so she knew that Finn had been a live-in son-in-law in City C for three years, confusing her the most. She didn't understand why Chen's Family's child would go to such a remote place to be a live-in son-in-law for three years. It was quite bizarre.

Finn rolled his eyes and ignored Queena Yuwen.

Michael Yuwen also tacitly ignored her.

"Finn, since that elder is your wife's grandfather, then you can't give him a sloppy gift, and the gift could not be cheap..."

"Well, Finn, I have a painting here that I just bought. If you don't dislike it, you can give this painting to the elder. Old people always like this kind of calligraphy and painting, and it is difficult to make mistakes." As Michael Yuwen said, he took out a rolled ancient painting from his bag and prepared to hand it to Finn.

But Queena Yuwen stood up angrily: "Michael Yuwen, what are you doing? I bought this painting and gave it to Mr. Li. If you give it to him, what should I give to Mr. Li tomorrow?"

Michael Yuwen rolled his eyes: "Queena, it's urgently needed for Finn. Mr. Li is not in a hurry. I'll pick a better one for you someday."

As Michael Yuwen said, he took the ancient painting out of her sister's hand.

"Here, if you give this ancient painting to that old man, that old man will be happy." Michael Yuwen handed the painting to Finn.

Finn smiled and took it casually: "I will transfer the money to you in a moment."

"Finn, you regarded me as a stranger. We shouldn't talk about money. I send you this painting. If you don't dislike it, you can accept it directly, and don't bother to transfer it." Michael Yuwen said.

"No. That's not a horse of the same color." Finn shook his head, "I must give you the money."

Judging by Michael Yuwen's ostentatious, this painting would not be cheap, at least it was more than a million yuan.

Besides, Michael Yuwen took out such a valuable thing to help him. If he just took it for granted, it looked like he grabbed it.

Seeing Finn had such a tough attitude, Michael Yuwen felt a bit of frustration. He rolled his eyes and said, "Well, Finn, I bought this painting for 130,000 yuan. You can transfer 100,000 yuan to me."

"Michael Yuwen, you're crazy!" Queena Yuwen's raised her eyebrows, and she gritted her teeth: "You bought this painting for more than three million yuan!"

"Even if you want to please this bastard, you don't need to do so!"

"Queena, what are you talking about? What more than three million yuan, just one hundred and thirty thousand yuan!" Micheal Yuwen was not embarrassed by her, and he still kept a severe look.

"Finn, don't listen to my sister's nonsense. This painting is only worth one 100000 yuan. You can transfer the money to me in a while." Micheal Yuwen turned to look at Finn. For him, how much of this painting didn't matter at all. The important thing was that he could make good relationships with Finn. If he could make good friends with Finn, even if the painting were more than 30 million yuan, he would send it to Finn today.

Finn smiled without saying a word. He had to say that Michael Yuwen was much smarter than his sister. He used the lowest price to win the most significant benefit.

As the saying goes, helping a lame dog over a stile is better than icing on the cake.



Michael Yuwen took out this painting when he needed help. The effect of this painting on him was much more significant than the villa and Lamborghini he had given him before.

This time he accepted this painting, he could wipe out the previous gap with Michael Yuwen, and he would also owe Michael Yuwen a favor. If he encountered any difficulties in the future, he might have to help him.

"Okay, I'll transfer you one hundred thousand yuan in a while." Finn finally decided to accept Michael Yuwen's painting. Michael Yuwen had been so polite and insisted. If he refused to take it, it would be a little unreasonable.

"You are so shameless!"

Hearing that Finn only wanted to transfer one hundred thousand yuan, Queena Yuwen's beautiful eyes burst out with anger, and she clenched teeth. Finn let her saw what can be called brazen in the extreme.

The children of Chen's Family were all like this?

"Finn, where are you planning to go next? Do you want me to see you off?" Michael Yuwen continued to please him.

Finn waved his hand and smiled: "It's okay, I'm driving myself."

"Well, then, pay attention to safety on your way."

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 475 He Was a bit Stronger**

After Finn left, Queena Yuwen, who had struggled to get a hold of her anger, immediately vent her rage on Michael Yuwen.

"Michael Yuwen, you are a loser! Do you need to flatter that bastard like that?!"

"Queena, what are you talking about? I didn't flatter him. I am making good interpersonal relations." Michael Yuwen rolled his eyes. Queena Yuwen was good at everything, except being too straight. Maybe because of The Sword Sect's practice since she was a child, she knew nothing about the way of the world.

She did everything according to her temperament.

He could describe her with one sentence: life and death are indifferent to her. If you want her to flatter you, sorry, it is impossible!

The people who came out of The Sword Sect all had this kind of personality.

Michael Yuwen knew it before.

"Interpersonal relationship? You had been badly battered about the head and face. And you are telling me about interpersonal relationships right now?" Queena Yuwen was quite annoyed. She just arrived in City Z today and saw Michael Yuwen's bloody nose and swollen face. She almost didn't recognize him at first sight.

She didn't expect that others would soundly beat her arrogant brother.

As his elder sister, she wanted to help her younger brother. She was going to trouble Finn in the morning, but Calvin Yuwen stopped her.

The reason for stopping her was simple. The person who beat Michael Yuwen was from Chen's Family, and Yuwen's family could not afford to offend them.

At that time, she was full of anger. Even if Finn was from the Chen's Family, could children of Chen's Family beat anyone casually?

"Queena, didn't I tell you that he beat because I was wrong first. I provoked Finn and also found a killer to assassinate him. I did these two things, and he showed his mercy and didn't kill me. It's nothing to beat me." Michael Yuwen said with a serious face. This time he was taught by Finn, which completely changed him.

He used to be arrogant, but after meeting Finn this time, he knew that no matter how strong you are, there's always someone stronger.

Perhaps in Queena Yuwen's opinion, his actions were to flatter Finn, but only he knew that he had reformed.

"Huh, I understand. You are just afraid of that bastard." Queena Yuwen snorted. In fact, seeing Michael Yuwen's changed, she was also happy as his sister, but she couldn't accept it for a while. Michael Yuwen used to be arrogant, and she didn't expect that he would show such a humble attitude in front of another young man.

"Queena, Isn't it normal that I am afraid of Finn? Didn't you see Finn shot in DG villa that day, two guns, less than a second, turned into scrap iron in his hands, can you do it?" Michael Yuwen said with some envy.

"I can!" Queena Yuwen raised her neck, blurted out without thinking. She couldn't be taken lightly by Michael Yuwen, even if she couldn't, she must say yes.

"Don't fart, Queena, I know your strength." Michael Yuwen smiled disdainfully and did not give a face to her sister. Although Queena Yuwen has been practicing in The Sword Sect since childhood, her strength was still at the early stage of the Obscure Period.

It was fantastic for people at the early stage of the Obscure Period to squeeze two pistols into two scrap iron in just one second.

"You...even if I can't now, I will do it sooner or later." Queena Yuwen was still unconvinced. She always felt that Finn played some tricks at the time or used external force to squeeze the two pistols into scraps, and he couldn't do that alone.

"Then, let's wait until you can do that in the future."

Michael Yuwen joked about it. Although Queena Yuwen was also a rare genius, it would take at least more than ten years if she wanted to be like Finn.

"Harley, how did you let that guy in?" Unable to outargue Michael Yuwen, Queena Yuwen turned to glare at a middle-aged martial artist.

That martial artist was Harley, and he was from The Sword Sect to protect her.

A genius like her, The Sword Sect, would prepare a guardian whose strength was one or two higher than hers when she traveled.

Harley was at the middle stage of the Obscure Period, and because of the practice of martial arts, his strength was much stronger than the middle stage of the Obscure Period, and he could even fight with those who were at the late stage of Obscure Period.

Just now, she asked Harley to guard the gate. In theory, Finn couldn't come in, but Finn was hanging around in the Treasure Pavilion.

"Miss, I didn't put that person in just now. He came in by himself." Harley gave a sad smile, and he still didn't understand how Finn calmly dissolved his strength. Although he only took a tenth of his power, Finn couldn't terminate it so quickly.

"He came in by himself?" Queena Yuwen was shocked, and immediately said: "You mean you can't stop him?"

"Um...no, but, what should I say, that young man was strange..." Harley told her what had happened just now, but in Queena Yuwen's present, he couldn't admit that he was not as strong as Finn. He just said he was careless so that Finn came in.

After heard Harley's explanation, Queena Yuwen nodded slightly. It turned out that he was careless and let Finn in. It was not Finn was better than Harley.

"Harley, who do you think is better between that guy and me?" Queena Yuwen couldn't help but ask.

Seeing Queena Yuwen's serious look, Harley was embarrassed. He could see that Queena Yuwen hated Finn. If he dared to say she was better than Finn, she would find Finn in trouble.

"Miss...Currently, that guy's strength should be slightly stronger than you." After considering it for a while, Harley spoke politely. In fact, even if it was him, he might not defeat Finn, let alone Queena Yuwen.

If she fought with Finn, she would be beaten by him.

But of course, he couldn't say it truthfully. If he said it honestly, it could be a blow to Queena Yuwen's self-confidence, and if it were severe, it would even sway her mind.

Queena Yuwen didn't hear the euphemism in his words. The only thing she heard was that Finn was better than her. Although she was unpleasant, it was not unacceptable.

Queena Yuwen turned to look at Michael Yuwen, and said with a proud face:

"Michael Yuwen, did you hear that? That guy is just a little better than me. I just need to work harder, and I could beat that guy. You can please me instead of him."

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 467 Cary**

Michael Yuwen chuckled, "Sister. You are right. I would make you happy in the future."

He thought in his mind that his sister was so silly that she couldn't tell Harley was talking something else.

Queena Yuwen nodded in satisfaction, "Good." She then turned to Harley, "Uncle, will brother Wang come tomorrow?"

Harley nodded, "Yes, he will come tomorrow."

Queena rolled her eyeballs and said, "Uncle, if I asked him to help to teach that guy a lesson, would brother Wang help me?"

Harley said hurriedly, "No. don't do that."

Gary Wang was the most prestigious genius on the Sword Sect in the past 100 years. He was only 26 years old, but his cultivation had reached the late stage of the Obscure period.

If Gary became the Martial Arts Master at the age of twenty-eight, he would be the youngest martial arts master in the field of martial arts.

He was precious for the Martial Arts world.

Queena wanted to make use of him, and if the senior management of the Sword Sect knew that, Queena would be confined for several months.

Queena curled her lips, "Uncle, what are you afraid of? You think Gary is not matched to that guy?"

Harley explained, "Miss. The problem is that Cary was too special for us. He is precious for the Martial Arts world and will be the next master of the sect. you should know that."

Harley continued, "Once the elders in the sect know that you encourage him to beat Finn Chen, they would punish you and confine you for at least three months."

Queena had no idea what Cary meant to the Sword Sect.

Other members of the Sword Sect would be accompanied by one protector, who would not be much stronger than them.

For Cary, every time he went out, he would be accompanied by three protectors, and one of them would be a Martial Arts Master.

Cary came to City Z to participate in the gambling fight for City Z Chamber of Commerce, and the sect sent a deputy master to protect him.

Queena shrugged after hearing that Harley said about confinement.

Harley warned, "Cary will arrive at City Z tomorrow. Try not to disturb him in the next few days. He has to prepare for gambling and shouldn't be distracted."

Queena curled her mouth, "There is nothing to prepare for him. I don't think there is anyone who can beat him in the QS Chamber of Commerce."

Harley said, "Don't underestimate the QS Chamber of Commerce." He looked a bit solemn. It was not a secret that the QS Chamber of Commerce got help from the Hidden People's Association and Katana Saint.

That was why the Chamber of Commerce of City Z asked help from the Sword Sect.

Harley originally thought that the sect would just send some other genius instead of Cary to participate the gambling, but they asked Cary to go. This meant the situation was much more complicated.

The next day, Finn Chen drove directly to the KM Group to meet with Leah Lin.

As soon as Finn arrived at the KM Group, he saw Leah and Maura Shawn standing at the door of the company.



Leah still wore expensive clothes as before, while Maura looked much simpler. She wore a beige suit jacket, a black OL skirt, and a pair of Gucci crystal high heels with her feet exposed.

Finn stopped the car in front of them and then slowly rolled down the window.

"Hello, Finn," Leah was enthusiastic as before.

"Hello," Finn replied.

"Maura, get into the car," Leah opened the door for Maura, but Maura had opened the rear door by herself and sat in.

Leah could only follow Maura to sitting in the back row.

After the two got in, Finn rolled up the window and drove away.

"The president Xia got in a man's car?"

"Yeah, I saw it too."

Some staff of the KM Group discussed it.

"Who is the man? is this the first time that President Xia got in a strange man's car?"

"I don't know, it seemed that Maura's mother knows that man too."

"Is it possible that he was Maura's ex-husband?"

"I think it is possible."

"I thought they divorced. Why do they still get in touch with each other?"

"They are not enemies. What's wrong with that?"

"That man seems to be driving an Audi A6?"

"It is. It is worth more than 500,000 yuan, and it's a new one."

"No wonder Maura divorced him."

"He's not that kind of rich."

"Yeah, he tried his best."

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 477 Yilia Xie**

Finn Chen was driving the car, and Maura Shawn didn't say a word after getting get into the car.

Leah Lin broke the silence in the end, "Finn, have you prepared the gift for your grandpa?"

"Yes," Finn replied.

Leah took relief. She forgot to remind Finn to buy the gift for his grandpa yesterday. Today was his grandpa's birthday, and people of the Chen Family would be present.

If Finn didn't bring a gift, people of the Chen Family would criticize him.

Finn asked, "Where is grandpa's home?"

Leah replied, "It's in DG Villa. He moved there last year."

Finn frowned. The villa Michael Yuwen sent to him was in DG too.

Ten minutes later, Finn drove to the DG Villa area.

The Villa of the Chen Family was on the outer periphery of the DG Villa Area. It was about more than 500 square meters, much smaller than Finn's villa.

The price of the villa was about 100 million yuan.

When Finn arrived, there were full of cars.

These cars belonged to the descendants of Xander Lin.

The grade of the cars varied. The cheapest car was a domestically produced car, while the most expensive car was a million luxury one.

As for more expensive cars, Finn only saw a Bentley Mulsanne and a Lamborghini.

Finn saw that Bentley Mulsanne in City C not long ago, and it was owned by Gloria. At that time, Wendy's mother scraped the car with her electric scooter, and Gloria asked for 300,000 yuan from Wendy's mother.

"Why did you park your car here? This is not a parking spot." A middle-aged man in T-shirt came over and stopped Finn.

Leah got off the car and said, "Wilson, this is my son-in-law's car."

Wilson looked at Leah with hesitation, "You are Leah?"

Leah smiled triumphantly, "You can't recognize me?"

Since Xander ordered that Shawn Family were not allowed to get into the Lin Family's house, Leah hadn't come home for three years.

Moreover, her dressings were different from before, and it was normal that Wilson couldn't recognize her.

Wilson narrowed his eyes and answered, "Of course, I recognize you. I just didn't expect you would come."

Wilson and Leah shared the first name but were not families.

Leah was the daughter of Xander's first wife, while Wilson was Xander's current wife's son.

Wilson and Leah were half-parent.

Leah said back, "Today is Dad's 80th birthday. How can I miss this?"

Wilson snorted, "Don't stop here. Don't stand in the way of others."

Maura got off the car when they were talking.

Maura asked, "Have you seen my father?"

"Your father is on the way. I told him to take a taxi to the Golden Horse hotel," Leah replied.

She then said, "Let's go in first."

After going into the living room with Leah and Maura, Finn saw Gloria at first sight.

Gloria was standing with several middle-aged men and women who were about her age, talking and laughing.

Gloria's complexion changed as she saw Finn, and a strong smile appeared on her face.

"Sister..." Leah greeted. She was not afraid of Gloria anymore and didn't be subservient.

Gloria showed a strong smile and replied, "Hello, Leah. You are here." It was Gloria who told Leah that Xander lifted the ban on Shawn Family.

Leah nodded and asked, "Where is our father?"

Gloria answered, "He is washing upstairs."

Leah was about to speak but was interrupted by a sound, "Leah, where did you get the news that our father lifted the ban?"

Leah turned back and saw a middle-aged woman with big red curly hair and heavy make-up walking over with her high heels.

Leah showed an awkward expression.

The woman was Yilia Xie, Wilson's wife.

She should call Leah sister but never did and just called Leah's name.

Leah had an argument with Xie about this issue, and at that time, the Lin Family didn't help her but helped Xie criticize her.

Since then, Leah held a hostile attitude towards Xie.

Leah snorted, "What do you mean? I shouldn't come back?"

Xie sneered, "You are already here. What can I do? Kick you out?"

Leah shouted, "What do you mean?"

Xie replied, "Don't be angry. I didn't mean it. If you have to think in that way, I can do nothing."

Leah gritted her teeth and said, "Do you want to me help you shut up?"

Xie shouted, "You want to shut up? Who do you think you are?"

As the two were about to have a fight, Gloria stood out to be a peacemaker, "Stop this madness. Today is our father's birthday. Do you have to do this?"

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 478**

### **Brother-in-law**

Yilia Xie complaint, "Sister Yue. I don't want to quarrel with her. It was her fault."

Xie didn't respect Leah Lin but had to show some respect to Gloria who was the most successful among the four siblings of the Lin Family. She was the manager of ZS Company, and her husband ran hotels with a net worth of hundreds of millions.

Leah took the opportunity to ease the situation and calmed down. She didn't dare to fight with Xie in Lin Family.

Besides, she didn't want to embarrass the Lin Family in front of many relatives and other guests.

Gloria turned to Finn Chen and Maura Shawn, "Finn, Maura. Sit for a little while. We will leave when everyone arrives."

Since her husbands' hotels were closed, Gloria decided to build a good relationship with Leah's family.

Maura was the president of KM Group and was likely to be a member of the boards of the company.

Finn was Leah's son-in-law, but he was much richer than Maura.

Maura nodded and was ready to take a seat while several figures swarmed into the living room again.

The head was a tall woman wearing brands and carrying a Chanel bag.

Finn narrowed his eyes when he saw the girl. He remembered the girl was Gloria's daughter, called Raina Tang.

Finn moved his gaze to the right and saw a man and a woman standing side by side. The man was tall and handsome with a head of red hair, looked arrogant.

The woman looked sexy.

She wore a black sports vest that reached only half her waist and a skirt that exposed her skinny legs.

Her dress was not suitable for the occasion, but the girl was unaware of this and ran to Yilia Xie as she entered the door, "Mom, when shall we leave?"

Xie glanced at the girl, "After your grandpa finished washing, then we will go."

The sexy girl curled her mouth, "How long will I have to wait?"

Xie comforted, "Soon, baby. Don't be anxious."

Raina and the man with a head of red hair came to Gloria.

Raine greeted Maura, Finn, "Sister, Finn, you are here!"

Maura answered in a low voice, "We arrived just now."

The man with a head of red hair asked, "Sister, what did you call this beauty sister?"

Raina answered, "Maura is your aunt's daughter. You should have met her in your childhood."

The man nodded and said, "Oh. Sister, hello. I'm Yale. I have been staying in Country M. so, I don't know many relatives."

Maura stated, "It's ok."

Yale turned to Finn and asked, "Is this Finn?"

Yale didn't know Maura but heard that three years ago, the Shawn Family was looking for a husband for Maura. Xander was rage about this, even though he had been kind.



Raine introduced, "He is Maura's husband, Finn Chen."

Yale repeated Finn's name and reached out his hand, "Nice to meet you, Finn."

Finn held Yale's hand and said, "Nice to meet you."

Though Yale concealed his attitudes toward him, Finn saw a touch of disdain.

As Finn expected, Yale asked, "I heard you used to be a delivery man?"

Finn smiled and said, "Yeah. I was a delivery man."

Yale couldn't help but raise a sneering smile.

Yale continued, "Are you still doing the job?"

Finn shook his head, "No."

Yale hesitated for a moment and asked, "Where do you work now?"

"In KM Group."

Yale's face changed, "KM Group?"

He heard that KM Group was a world-class medical manufacturing company in Country C. The company had strict regulations in terms of employment. How could a delivery man work there?

Yale asked, "What's your position?"

"Salesman."

Yale took a relief after hearing Finn's answer.

Although it was difficult to apply for the sale position in KM Group, if Finn prepared carefully, it could be possible.

Yale turned to Maura, "What about you? sister?"

Maura spoke, "KM Group."

"You do the sales work too?" Yale asked.

Maura shook her head, "No."

Yale asked subconsciously, "What is it then?"

Gloria came over and answered, "Your sister now is the president of the KM Group."

Many guests in the living room heard what Gloria said and were all surprised.

Since when Maura became the president of the KM Group!

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 479**

### **Invitation**

"Aunt, you must be kidding! How can Maura become the president of KM Group?" Yale Lin was surprised and a little emotional.

The news was too shocking to him! KM Group was a pharmaceutical company with a market value of 100 billion yuan.

Maura seemed to be 25 years old, and how did she make it?

Yale thought he couldn't make it when he was 25 years old. He even couldn't be a manager, let alone the president of KM Group.

Yale ridiculed, "Sister, are you making jokes?"

Xie also asked, "Since when Maura became the president of the KM Group? I saw that she worked in City C not long ago."

Gloria shook her head, "Yale, Xie, I'm not joking. Maura is the president of KM Group. She just took office a half of a month ago."

Many people in the living room took a deep breath. If Maura took office a half month ago, it was normal that they didn't know the news.

They often asked about Shawn Family every two or three months.

Xie kept silent, so did Yale.

They knew what Gloria said was true.

They wouldn't believe Leah Lin but would trust Gloria.

They didn't want to accept the truth but had to admit it.

Xie had a very complicated complexion. She now understood why Leah's attitude was so tough.

At this moment, the sexy girl beside Xie spoke, "The president of the KM Group? Mom, I think I can go to work there."

Xie smiled awkwardly and was about to speak, but Leah spoke, "Are you, Ciara?"

The sexy girl was Xie's daughter, called Ciara, who dropped out of school and worked in a bar before finishing high school. She had been working in a bar for 5 years.

She now should get married, and a decent job was necessary.

Ciara smiled and said, "Yeah, I'm Ciara. You are Leah, right?"

She had recognized Leah as she entered the house but didn't want to greet Leah because Xie told her that Leah was the least successful among the four siblings.

But Leah was the mom of the president of KM Group. If Ciara wanted to work In KM Group, she needed to have a good relationship with Leah.

Leah snorted, "Yeah, I'm your aunt. I haven't seen you for several years. Look at you."

Xie was not happy but didn't say anything for the sake of Ciara's job.

Ciara smiled, "I haven't seen you for many years. you looked more beautiful than before."

Leah ignored her praise and said, "Ciara, I heard that you want to work in KM Group?"

Ciara replied, "Yeah..."

Before Ciara finished, Leah interrupted, "What's your education background?"

Leah knew for a long time that Ciara didn't graduate from high school. She wanted to embarrass Ciara in public.

Ciara looked stiff and didn't expect that Leah would ask this, "I didn't graduate from high school."

Leah raised a sneer at the corner of her mouth, "You didn't graduate from high school? How can you work in MK Group? The boss of the company isn't your father!"

Gloria was embarrassed and confused. She didn't know what did she do wrong, and why Leah treated her like this."

Xie looked unhappy. She knew why Leah did this to Ciara. Leah was taking revenge!

Xie was regretful about what she did before to Leah.

"Ahem..."

At this time, a weak cough came from upstairs.

Then a middle-aged man held a hoary-haired man walking down the stairs.

Everyone in the living room stood up one after another, "Dad...grandpa..."

Finn Chen stood up too. The old man was Maua's grandpa, Xander. This was Finn's first time to see him. Three years ago, Finn visited him with Grant but was kicked out by the Lin Family.

The person who kicked him out was Xavier, the oldest son of Xander.

"You are all here."

Xander glanced at the people in the living room with a muddy gaze. When he saw Maura, his gaze was stagnant for a moment, but immediately, he moved his gaze to anywhere else.

Gloria stepped forward and said, "Dad, all should be here."

Xander nodded slightly, "Well, since you are all here, then let's go."

He then walked out of the door tremblingly with the support of Xavier.

Maura's beautiful eyes were a little red. Xander was still energetic when she saw him several years ago.

Finn sighed and put his hand on Maura's shoulder. He could tell that Maura had a profound relationship with Xander, but in the past three years, her feelings to Xander had been delayed because of him.

Finn hoped he could do something for Maura on Xander's birthday.

They drove to the Golden Horse Hotel.

Xavier stopped the car at the door of the hotel, while Finn and others found a parking spot to park the car.

Xavier escorted Xander to the door of the hotel and was about to go in but was stopped by two doormen, "Please show your invitation."

Xavier frowned, "What invitation?"

One of the doormen said, "President Wang's invitation. The hotel has been reserved by him. only guests invited by him can enter."

# Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 480

## Enemies

Xavier Lin frowned deeper and looked at Wilson Lin behind him, "Wilson, what is going on? I thought you booked the banquet here."

Wilson had been responsible for this, and Xavier didn't know anything about this.

Wilson was confused and stepped forward, "Yes, I booked here. Your manager is Tandy Yang, right? I called him several days ago. He said he would reserve a banquet for me. I'm Wilson, by the way."

The two doormen looked at each other and took out the pager to call Tandy.

"Manager, here is a guy called Wilson says that you reserved the banquet for him."

"Wilson? I never heard of this name and never reserved the banquet for him."

"Ok..."

After hanging up the communication with Tandy, the doorman waved the pager in his hand and said to Wilson, "I'm sorry, Mr. Lin. The manager said he doesn't know about you."

Wilson cursed, "Son of a bitch! I called him several days ago. Here is the record!"

Xavier said coldly, "Call him again."

Except for the Lin Family's relatives, the family's business partners would come soon to celebrate Xander's birthday. If they knew that the banquet hadn't been reserved, the Lin Family would feel ashamed.

Wilson answered, "Ok." He then dialed Tandy's number, but it showed that Tandy was having communication with others.

Wilson cursed, "The bitch blacked me out!"

Xavier was a little angry. "You can't even handle such a small thing?"

Wilson replied, "Brother, you wronged me. I called him the day before yesterday, and he said he would reserve the biggest banquet for me..."

He was angry and walked to the doormen, "Let me see your manager!"

The doormen answered, "Please behave yourself. He said he didn't know you."

The doormen knew Wilson was telling the truth.

Tandy said he didn't know about Wilson because the banquet had been reserved by other people. Tandy didn't know what to say to Wilson and wanted to avoid seeing Wilson'.

Wilson was ignited and was about to go in, "How could he not know me? Let me talk to him."

The doormen snorted and pushed Wilson away.

"If you do this again, we will call the security guard."

"Then do it... son of a bitch!"



"Wilson Lin!" Xavier shouted and pulled Wilson back.

Xavier said to the doormen respectfully, "Today is my father's 80th birthday. We informed all of our friends to come here.

They are about to come in several minutes. If they see that we are stopped out of the door, they would leave, and we won't be able to celebrate for my father. I hope you can understand. Can you do me a favor and call your manager to save a banquet for us?"

The doorman said with a softened voice, "Mr. Lin, I am telling you the truth. The manager is not able to reserve a banquet for you because the president Wang had reserved the whole hotel."

Xavier frowned "Who is the president Wang?"

City Z was a small city but was the economic center of Country C. There were many billionaires, and Xavier didn't know who was this president Wang.

The doorman asked, "Do you know ZS Company?"

Xavier hesitated. ZS Company was one of the world's top 500 Groups, and Gloria worked there.

Xavier turned around and asked Gloria, "Is there a chairman named Wang in your company?"

Gloria nodded with an unnatural complexion, "Yes." There was only one chairman in ZS Company, and Gloria introduced him to Maura last time.

Because Finn and Maura, Gloria, and Chairman Wang were like enemies.

Xavier noticed that Gloria was unnatural and asked, "Do you know him?"

Gloria replied, "I know him, but we are not friends."

Xavier frowned, "Can you talk to him and ask him to reserve a banquet for us?"

There were five floors of banquet halls in the Golden Horse Hotel. If the chairman Wang freed up one floor, that would be good.

Gloria spoke, "Brother, it doesn't work. There are some issues between me and the chairman Wang."

Chairman Wang proposed on the board of directors to fine her as the deputy general manager.

Xavier's face sank.

The doorman said, "Mr. Lin, you should go to other hotels, and it shouldn't be too late to book."

It was ok if they just invited relatives of the Lin Family, but their many business partners would come soon.

Xander spoke, "Let's go to another place."

"Ok, Dad," Xavier replied respectfully.

Xavier was a little bit aggrieved. Judging from the content of the banner outside the Golden Horse Hotel, Stefan Wang reserved the hotel to celebrate the birthday for the elders.

# Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 481 Met Once

Both of them were celebrating for the elders, but their families were even not allowed to go inside of the Golden Horse Hotel.

The younger generation felt uncomfortable, so did the older generation.

Ciara Lin complaint, "Why do we have to go to another hotel? We booked the banquet, and now they transferred it to someone else. They should take responsibility."

On one dared to agree to Ciara.

Stefan Wang was the chairman of the ZS Company. His net worth was about 1 billion yuan, while the Lin Family was running decoration business. Their assets were about 200 to 300 million yuan in total.

They were not matched to Stefan.

As the group was about to leave, Yale Lin said to Maura Shawn, "Sister, why don't you talk to Stefan?"

What Yale said attracted everyone's attention. He continued, "You are the president of KM Group. I think Stefan would show you some respect."

Xie followed, "Yes, how can I forget about this. Maura, you are the president of KM Group. Why don't talk with Stefan?"

Other relatives turned their gaze to Maura.

They were counting on Maura.

If Stefan helped Maura, it would be a blessing. If Stefan refused Maura, Maura would be the one embarrassed.

"KM Group?"

"Maura, you are now the president of KM Group?"

Xander Lin looked at Maura in surprise. This was the first time he had a conversation with Maura today.

Maura nodded obediently, "Yes, grandma."

Xander replied with satisfaction, "Good! Good! Good!" He then burst into laughter.

Raine, Yale, and other young generations were envious. After so many years, Xander still preferred Maura. He was so happy after hearing Maura was successful.

Xander laughed heartily, "My son, let's go to another place."

At this moment, what was more important for Xander was that Maura had been the president of KM Group, not his birthday.

As for Yale's suggestion, Xander knew that Yale wanted to embarrass Maura.

Maura hesitated and said, "Grandpa, let me go have a try."

The guests had come. If they were told that they needed to go to another place, they would be unhappy.

Maura didn't want this to happen.

Xander said kindly, "Are you afraid that this would shame me? Maura, that is meaningless for me."

Maura was struggling, "But..."

Xander didn't care, but as a junior, she wanted Xander to spend his birthday happily.

Xander interrupted, "Let's just go."

Gloria followed, "Maura, let's just go. You met Stefan last time, and he probably won't help you."

Maura was stunned, "I met him before?"

She immediately remembered the scene of the last dating. No wonder Gloria said there was something wrong between them.

Xie and Yale were disappointed and blamed on Gloria in their heart.

If Gloria didn't bring this out, they would have a chance to see Maura being embarrassed.

As everyone was about to leave, a voice that surprised everyone came, "Let me talk to him."

Finn stood up calmly.

Everyone looked surprised.

Yale frowned, "You? Do you know Stefan?"

Finn replied, "Yes, we met before for once."

In HY Club, Finn met Stefan and even humiliated him in public.

Xie said with disdain, "You just met before. Will he help you?"

Yale ridiculed, "Finn, Stefan is a billionaire. Are you sure he remembers you?"

"How do you know he doesn't remember me?" Finn replied.

Finn was sure that Stefan remembered him clearly and wanted to meet Finn again.

Xander narrowed his eyes and spoke, "Maura, is this your husband that Grant picked for you?"

Since seeing Finn, Xander had been observing him for a while, but Finn kept a low profile like an invisible person.

Finn spoke until now.

Finn said, "Grandpa, I'm Finn Chen. I wish you longevity."

Xander nodded slightly. "Thank you. you said you will talk to Stefan. Will Stefan help you?"

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 482**

### **Making Trouble**

"60% sure," Finn Chen thought for a moment and replied. He was 120% sure. The reason why he said so because Finn was afraid that Xander thought he was too arrogant.

"60% sure?" Xander Lin nodded and looked at Finn with a touch of approval. Xander was satisfied with Finn's attitude regardless of whether he could make it.

"Then go to have a try," Xander said.

Finn nodded slightly and turned to the doormen.

Finn looked at the doormen, "Let Stefan Wang talk to me."

The two doormen were startled and didn't expect Finn would speak to them in this way.

They said coldly, "Who are you? Does president Wang know you?"

Finn spoke, "Just do it."

The two doormen looked cold and said, "What if we don't do it?" There was a wave of anger in their eyes.

Although they were just doormen, Xavier had to show some respect to them. How could Finn order them to do this and do that!

This was unbearable!

Finn smiled slightly and reached out his hands, grabbing the two doormen's collars and throwing them out without a word.

What Finn did shocked other people present.

Was he crazy?

Didn't he know they were at the door of the Golden Horse Hotel!

Didn't he know that the owners of the hotel were the businessmen with big names in City Z?

What was his problem!

The two doormen staggered and got up from the ground and immediately took out the pager in anger, "Captain Liu, there is a guy making trouble here."

In less than ten seconds, the team of the security guard of Golden Horse Hotel in black uniforms rushed over with electric batons in their hands.

They surrounded Finn.

The Lin Family's reactions varied.

Yale Lin ridiculed, "This is the way Finn talked about?"

In Yale's opinion, what Finn did was just silly. The Golden Horse Hotel was the top five-star hotel in City Z. The boss of the hotel was the richest man in a certain city with a net worth of hundreds of billions.

No one dared to make trouble at the Golden Horse Hotel.

Xavier's attitudes toward the two doormen were softened because the boss of the hotel had a powerful background.

Yilia Xie shouted, "This idiot! Isn't he afraid of beaten to death?"



Leah Lin was unhappy to hear that and said, "Who is the idiot?"

Xie said back, "Your son-in-law!"

Leah snorted, "You are the idiot! Not Finn!"

She used to follow other people to criticize Finn but didn't do it anymore.

Xie was angry, "Am I stupid?" She then turned to Xander, "Dad, did you hear what Leah said? Her son-in-law made trouble in here! And she said I'm stupid?"

Xander frowned and thought Finn was a little stupid.

Making trouble here would provoke the high-level staff of the hotel.

Leah snorted, "Xie, you think my son-in-law can't handle the boss of the hotel, right?"

Leah knew that Xie was afraid that the Lin Family would be involved.

Xie laughed out, "Are you crazy? You think your stupid son-in-law can handle the boss of the Golden Horse Hotel?"

Leah smiled, "You will know it soon."

Xie was short-sighted and didn't know the real identity of Finn. If she knew, she would regret saying this.

When Xie and Leah were arguing, the security guards of the hotel took action.

The results surprised the Lin Family again.

People thought the fully armed securities would subdue Finn in less than ten seconds, but they were lying on the ground after fighting with Finn.

Finn was too fast, and people even didn't see his move.

Yale opened his mouth and asked, "Maura, Finn was a delivery man?"

He couldn't believe what he saw.

Maura ignored Yale and was surprised at all.

Others were all shocked by the scene except Maura and Yale.

Gloria Lin and Raine Tang weren't surprised either. They witnessed that Finn fought with other people in City C last time.

They suspected that Finn used to practice martial arts.

Leah looked at Xie triumphantly, "How is it? Do you still think my son-in-law is an idiot?"

Leah was waiting for this to happen for a long time, and that was why she didn't tell the Lin Family about Finn's real identity.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 483 Freak**

"I admit that your son-in-law is good at fighting. But so what? The current society is under the rule of law. It is not a society that strength talks. He is capable of fighting, but can he fight with the police and the army?"

"If he annoys the Golden Horse Hotel, people there only need to call the police, and he will stay in jail for the rest of life," Yilia said coldly, although Finn's strength was surprising, as she said, he couldn't fight with the police.

The current society was money, and interpersonal relationships talk rather than your strength.

The Golden Horse Hotel had money and relations. If they wanted to kill Finn, they only needed to make a phone call.

"It's funny. Let's wait and see." Leah chuckled. Comparing money and relations with Finn, the Golden Horse Hotel was far more to reach. Apart from other things, the 50 billion yuan invested by Finn in City C was enough to buy more than ten Golden Horse Hotels.

"What are you looking at? The police will come." Seeing that Leah was still calm, Yilia felt a little uneasy inevitably. If Finn could compare with the Golden Horse Hotel, she would lose face.

"Dad, let's go. Otherwise, if the police arrive, we won't be able to go." Yilia turned her face to Xander. Today is Xander's birthday after all, and he probably didn't want to be implicated by Finn.

"No, I am not going anywhere." Xander glanced at Yilia: "I still want to see how capable my grandson-in-law is."

Because Xander's tone was calm, everyone in the field did not hear whether Xander was mocking Finn or looking forward to his performance.

Finn fought off seven to eight security guards in less than five seconds, and it soon alarmed the senior level of the Golden Horse Hotel.

A minute later, a few middle-aged men in suits hurried over.

"Tandy!"

Wilson looked pale when he saw the middle-aged man in the lead.

"What's going on?" Tandy looked at the two doormen with a gloomy expression.

"This guy said he wanted to see Mr. Wang. We didn't let him in, so he rushed in. Captain Liu and the others blocked them, but were beat by him in less than five seconds..."

The two doormen hurriedly explained, and they were interrupted by Finn:

"No, it's not that I want to see Stefan, but I want to let Stefan come down to see me."

Tandy ignored Finn but turned his eyes to Captain Liu and others who fell on the ground and groaned in pain. When he saw Captain Liu and others' injuries, his pupils were dilated. Captain Liu and others were all from professional security companies. Their skills were not inferior to some retired soldiers, but Finn beat them in less than five seconds. What the hell is Finn?

"Call the police." After taking a deep breath, Tandy said in a deep voice. Before he could know the real strength of Finn, calling the police was the best choice.

"I advise you not to call the police." Finn smiled faintly and glanced at Tandy.

"Are you scared?" Tandy looked at Finn in a deep voice.

"I'm not." Finn shook his head.

"I just think that call the police is a waste of time."

"If you are smart, you'd better let Stefan come down to see me now, or return the banquet room we have booked to us."

Return the room?

Hearing that Finn's purpose was the banquet hall, Tandy's expression suddenly became gloomier. He couldn't vacate the banquet hall for the Lin family. If he did, who will explain it to Stefan?

He knew the status of the deputy director of the ZS Company and the Lin's family.

Tandy suppressed the anger in his heart and was about to open his mouth to refuse Finn. At this moment, a figure with a big belly appeared in his sight.

"Mr. Wang, why are you here?" Tandy hurriedly greeted him, and the potbellied middle-aged man in front of him was Stefan, the man who paid for the whole Golden Horse Hotel today.

"Huh, I heard that someone wants to see me? Who is he?" Stefan didn't look at Tandy, but snorted dissatisfiedly and turned his gaze to the Lin family.

As if they were afraid of provoking Stefan, many of them lowered their heads.

"Why dare to say that, but don't dare to admit?" Stefan sneered, his expression full of disdain.

He was about to turn around and leave, and there was a faint voice behind him: "It's me."

Hearing this voice, Stefan was shocked.

He turned around immediately, looking at Finn with a sour face: "You?!"

"Why, you have forgotten me?" Finn smiled faintly, seeing Stefan's expression now, he knew that he had left a deep impression on Stefan on the blind date day.

"Of course, I remember! How could I forget?" Stefan gritted his teeth and glared at Finn as if he wanted to kill Finn.

"I didn't expect that you would dare to appear in front of me again." Stefan looked at Finn coldly, and he was frightened by Finn in public that day. It was the most humiliating moment in his life. Afterward, he tried to find Finn and wanted to teach him a lesson, but after that day, Finn seemed to evaporate and disappear.

Until today, Finn finally appeared in front of him again.

"Why didn't I dare to appear in front of you?" Finn kept smile faintly, and this confidence made Stefan angry.

"Give him a lesson," Stefan beckoned two bodyguards behind him with a grim expression.

"Mr. Wang." Behind them, two strong men in black suits stood up.

"Break his legs!" Stefan grinned grimly. He wanted to teach Finn a profound lesson and made him never forget it!

"Yes, Mr. Wang!"

Two bodyguards in black suits walked towards Finn calmly.

"Mr. Wang, this guy is powerful. Let your men be careful." Tandy hurriedly reminded him.

"Powerful?" Stefan sneered. "His bodyguards were from the Northwest TL Special Force. Beat him..."

"Thud"

"Thud"

Before Stefan finished speaking, two sturdy figures fell and hit the marble wall of the hotel.

This scene immediately made Stefan's sneer solidified, and an unimaginable horror instantly replaced the disdain in his eyes.

They were... defeated?!

They didn't even hold on to one move?!

Stefan swallowed hard, and couldn't believe what he saw just now.

On the other side, Tandy's blood froze. Stefan hired heavily for his bodyguards. Their annual salaries were about 5 million yuan. But now, in front of Finn, they couldn't even last for around.

What kind of freak was Finn?

# Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 484 Boss Celia

"My Brother-in-law...he..."

Yale was so stunned that he could not talk fluently. Although he had already known that Finn was an excellent fighter. He was still got shocked when he saw that Finn beat two professional bodyguards with only one move.

"Now, can you set aside one banquet hall for us?" Finn looked at Tandy with a smile.

Now Tandy's forehead was filled with a cold sweater. Looking at Finn, Tandy was going to nod his head Subconsciously, but he remained stiff when he thought about the Stefan who was by his side.

He might lose his position as a manager if he did, as Finn asked.

Realizing Tandy's embarrassment, Finn turned his eyes on Stefan," Chairman Stefan, please set aside one floor for us, OK?"

Finn's tone seemed to be soft but was undoubtedly aggressive.

Stefan flushed, saying," You... you can not be so peremptory!"

"Peremptory?" Finn smiled gently," So what?"

Humiliated by Finn in public again, Stefan still could not say a word. Then he could only pour out his anger on Tandy, shouting," Where is Miss Celia? Isn't she going to handle our conflicts?"



"Chairman Stefan, Boss Celia is on the way. She will be here soon!" Tandy swept his sweater and tried to comfort Stefan. Miss Celia, whom Stefan had mentioned, was the real owner of the Golden Horse Hotel.

Thanks to Celia, Stefan could rent the whole Golden Horse Hotel.

Hearing that the Golden Horse Hotel's boss was coming, Yilia became anxious, "Daddy, shall we go before things are getting worse?"

"Go? Where to go?" Leah laughed, saying, "Yilia, don't you want to see how my son-in-law tackles our issue? Now the boss is coming, but you intend to leave. Who will witness his success if you leave?"

"Leah, the boss of the Golden Horse Hotel is much more influential than Stefan. She can conquer your violent son-in-law easily. You should not be so savage!" Yilia warned her with a low voice. She didn't know why Leah was so confident. But she had heard about the identity of the boss. She was said to have connections with the richest man in a certain place.

A little Lin's Family could not be compared with such a giant family.

"Savage?" Leah sneered, "You will see when the boss comes."

"Leah. My family didn't want to be involved in this affair! If you want to die, you do it alone." Yilia was completely frightened. How dared Leah! She was merely a bumpkin.

"Your Lin's Family? It's none of your business!"

"Stop!" Leah was intended to say more but was interrupted by Xander.

"I will consider him as my son-in-law if he succeeds. Otherwise, he will never have a chance to step into my family."

Xander's tone was calm but firm. Therefore, Leah and Yilia didn't dare to continue their conversation.

Several minutes later, a red Lamborghini stopped at the gate of the Golden Horse Hotel.

A tall and slim young lady dressed in a long black skirt got out of the car slowly.

"Boss!"

Tandy stepped forward compliantly when the lady came in.

"What happened?" Frowned at once, the lady looked at Tandy and asked. She was going shopping in the near mall when she got Tandy's call. After Tandy's told her that someone was causing trouble, she came here at once.

"Miss Celia, you finally reach!" Stefan came to the lady and began to complain before Tandy could speak out one word.

"Miss Celia, today's is my mother's 85th birthday. To celebrate it, I rented all the banquet halls in your hotel. But someone ordered me to set aside one for him. I refused him but he hit my henchmen and threatened me. Miss Celia, will you handle such conflict?"

Seeing Stefan's anger, the young lady frowned deeply, "Chairman Stefan, If what you said is true, I will..."

"Brother Finn!"

The lady got stunned before she could finish her words. Then she was completely surprised.

"Celia!" Finn was surprised too. He had wondered that the boss of the Golden Horse Hotel was Celia.

"Finn, why are you here?" Celia asked subconsciously. She didn't understand why he was here.

"Today is my grandfather-in-law's birthday." Finn smiled.

"Your grandfather-in-law?"

"Miss Celia, you have known this guy?" Stefan stepped forward.

Hearing Stefan's impolite tone, Celia replied to him coldly, "Chairman Stefan, mind your tone! Finn is my friend, not just a guy."

"Miss Celia, you..."

Stefan was shocked. How could she defend this guy?

"Tandy, what happened on earth?" Celia glared at Tandy. From those security guards on the floor, she could tell that Tandy and Finn had had some conflicts before she reached.

"Miss Celia, let me tell you! Your friend's grandfather-in-law planned to celebrate his birthday, so your friend asked Stefan to set aside one floor for them. But Stefan had many guests too. He could not treat his guests if he did as your friend ordered. So..."

Tandy explained unnaturally. But he was interrupted by a cold voice, "Tandy, you mean that we were going to grab one floor from Stefan?"

The voice came from Wilson.

"No! I don't mean that." Tandy took a glance at Wilson and refuted at once.

"No?" Wilson sneered, " Three days ago, I reserved the banquet hall through the phone. You promised to maintain one floor for me. But today, you have given that one to the fucking chairman before I came. Now you should say that we grabbed the banquet from him..."

"Hehe, is that a unique way for you to run this hotel?"

"Is that true?" Celia got angry. She had known Stefan's reservation through Tandy's call. But she was told by Tandy that someone had reserved one floor before that.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 485 Just Friends**

'You can fuck off!'

"Aha? Miss Celia, what do you mean?"

"I say you can fuck off!" Celia's face was filled with apatness.

Tandy got completely surprised at once, " Boss. No! Please give me another chance."

But Celia only took a cold glance at Tandy. She would give him another chance if his mistake was not involved in Finn. But he failed. Therefore, she could never give it to him.

Celia turned her eyes on Stefan. Stefan said nervously at once, "Now that this brother and Miss Celia are good friends, I would like to set aside one floor for him."

Stefan was conquered.

He had to do so. From Celia's attitude to Finn, he could tell that Celia and Finn were not common friends. If he did do it, Celia would be mad at him.

"You don't have to do so!"

Celia said calmly.

No need? Stefan got stunned. What did Celia mean? Was she going to stand by his side?

Delightful inside, Stefan remained calm as usual, "Miss Celia, let me set aside one floor for him. After all, he has so many guests here..."

"Chairman, I think that you didn't understand me." Celia interrupted him directly, "I don't want to say that, but now you can also fuck off!"

"Me?" Stefan was completely confused.

"Right, you fuck off! Golden Horse Hotel doesn't welcome you!" Celia glared at him, "Fuck off with your family now!"

What a cold and overbearing lady!

She never cared about Stefan's fame.

"Miss Celia, don't you think that you are out of line?" Stefan flushed emotionally. He was the vice-chairman of a top 500 company, but Celia now called him to get out with his family.

If he did as she told, how could these relatives think of him?

"Out of line?" Celia sneered, "So what?"

"You..."

Stefan was so irritated that he could barely speak out some words. He would never be so restrained if the other one dared to talk to him like that. But Celia was a woman whom he could never bother.

She was the only daughter of Roger, the former richest man in City S. And she was the future heir of Hu's Family too. Therefore, he could not bother her with such an identity. If he dared to bother Celia, he would be kicked out of the ZS Company tomorrow's board of directors.

"Kick all of his family out of my hotel!" Celia gave an order directly, for she didn't want to pay attention to Stefan anymore.

Those security guards who had waited for her command kicked Stefan out without any words.

"Brother Finn, I am so sorry to produce such affairs." After kicking them out of the hotel, Celia walked to Finn.

"It doesn't matter!" Finn waved his hands. He would not cause trouble if he knew that Celia was the boss of this hotel. Everything would be arranged properly with just one call to Celia.

"OK!" Celia nodded gently. She took a glance at Maura and Xander, saying, "Brother Finn, the banquet hall was empty now. Your father-in-law, your wife, and you all can go up!"

"Celia, thank you!"

"It's my pleasure." Celia smiled. Actually, the Golden Horse Hotel belonged to Finn. Because Shy delegated the hotel to Hu's family before. He could take it back whenever he wanted.

After everything was done, Celia left. Maura was here after all. Maura would be suspicious of their relationship if she was too close to Finn.

Although Celia had tried her best to keep a distance from Finn, what she had done for Finn arouse the suspicion of the members of Lin's Family.

Yale was the first. He asked, "Brother-in-law, Does the boss have some relationship with you?"

Yale looked down Finn before. But now, he became jealous of him.

Right! Yale was jealous!

Now, Yale was jealous of Finn, particularly when he noticed that Celia was so warm to Finn.

Celia was on the top in terms of her appearance and beauty. Due to her wealthy family, she was outstanding in terms of her characteristic. Even some popular stars were eclipsed by her.

But such a perfect lady was so close to a live-in son-in-law. How could he not be jealous of him?

"Friend," Finn said.

"Friend? How could she be so nice to you if you are only friends? She even offended Stefan for you!" Yale was puzzled.

"It depends on you whether you trust or not!" Finn smiled gently. He knew that Yale had an enmity to him. But he didn't care about it. To Finn, Yale was merely a naughty little boy.

"Father-in-law, let's go!" Finn turned back to Xander.

"OK, let's go!" Xander looked at Finn. He didn't make any comments about what Finn had done. Besides, he didn't ask Finn about their relations. It seemed that he didn't care about anything at all.

Xavier supported Xander to go up, while Yilia and Ciara followed them.

Suddenly, Leah said ironically, "Yilia, why do you go up? You told us that you want to leave, didn't you? So why are you still here?"

Yilia stopped and became embarrassed. Although she had thought that Leah would jeer at her, she still felt awkward when Leah finally did that.

She should not have jeered at Finn.

"Mommy, stop!"

Maura frowned at Leah, who was a complete bloat today.

Actually, she had been bloat after she had known the real identity of Finn.

"OK, come in."



Maura said gently and followed Xander to enter the elevator.

Leah also had to follow Maura without any words.

Although Celia had set aside the whole three floors for Xander, he only used one for the guests he had invited were not too many.

During the party, many members of Lin's Family came to Maura and Finn. They all aimed to introduce their younger generation to work in the KM Group, just like Yilia.

But Maura refused all of them politely.

But some also paid their attention to Finn. They wanted to know his relationship with Celia from him. But Finn made some excuses to get rid of them simply.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 486 Great-grandson**

The banquet was over, and the guests left. Xavier and Wilson sent the guests out.

Xander said to Finn and Maura. "You are Finn, right?"

"Yes. Grandpa, I'm Finn." Finn nodded with respect.

"Good. You've been married Maura for...three years?" Xander asked.

"Three years and three months," Finn answered.

"Oh. It's a long time." Xander sighed. "So, why don't you still have no...baby?"

Finn was speechless. He couldn't answer such a question.

"I heard that you haven't slept together for all these years, right?" Xander squinted.

What? They hadn't slept together for all these years!

Xander's word made the members of Lin's family shocked.

Was that because they hated each other?

"Why don't you sleep together?" Xander looked at Maura. Though Xander didn't allow any member from Shawn's family to visit Lin's family, he had been noticing the messages from Shawn's family.

He heard that Finn was a useless coward, but Finn's performance today proved that it was just slander.

Finn was skilled and of great background.

Xander didn't know why Maura didn't like such a perfect man.

"Grandpa, I..."

Maura blushed and didn't know how to explain.

She had been keeping a distance from Finn at night, and the closest touch between them was just a kiss.

Xander sighed again. "Maura. I'm old, and can't live for so long. I want a great-grandson."

Then he looked at Finn. "Finn. You should take the initiative to do such things. Maura is shy, but how can you, a man, also be shy?"

Finn managed a bitter smile. Xander was right. As a man, he should be active.

"I hope you can come with your child next time." Xander urged.

"Alright." Maura nodded obediently, but she was helpless. Next time? She had already divorced Finn!

Leah didn't think so much. The only thing she cared about was Xander's attitude towards Finn. Since Xander said this to Finn now, Xander must admit Finn as his grandson-in-law. Finn had passed the test today.

The primary problem now was how to let Finn and Maura remarry.

Or let them live together...

Xander left the hotel after all the guests left.

Finn, Maura, and Leah also came out.

"Mom. Where is my dad?" Maura asked Leah. Grant had set off from City C yesterday, so he should have arrived today, but he was still not here now.

"Oh! Where is your dad?" Leah was finally reminded.

"I have to call him!" Maura frowned and then took out her phone.

But before she called Grant, Leah's phone rang.

"It's your dad," Leah said, and then answered the phone.

"Grant..."

But it was not Grant, but a woman. "You're Leah, right?"

Leah was stunned and then asked in a deep voice. "Yes. Who are you? Why can you use my husband's phone?"

"Husband? Ha! This bumpkin is your husband!" The woman sneered.

"That bumpkin, your husband, hurt my son, so take your money and come to JX Villa, now!"

"What? He hurt your son?" Leah was shocked. Why did Grant hurt others?

Just as Leah wanted to ask some details, the woman hung up the phone.

"Mom? What's wrong?" Maura asked with worry.

"A woman said your dad hurt her son, so we have to find her with money," Leah answered.

"My dad hurt her son?" Maura frowned. Grant was not the kind liking to make trouble.

"Where should we go?" Finn asked. Grant must have been controlled since his phone was also snatched. The highest priority was to find him as soon as possible.

"He's in JX Villa."

Fifteen minutes later, they got to JX Villa by car.

As they went to the gate, they saw some people crowd there and talking about something.

Finn looked at the direction they pointed at, and then his face turned sullen.

"Grant!"

"Dad!"

Leah and Maura shouted and then rushed out of the car.

Grant was there. He leaned on a tree, covering his leg with his hands, with blood on his face and a horrible wound on his leg. Even they could see the bone of his leg.

"Dad? What happened!"

Maura cried as she saw Grant's bone.

"Maura? Leah! Why do you come here?" Grant's voice was weak, and his face was pale.

"Grant! What bastard did this?" Leah growled. There was an old wound on Grant's leg, so the wound would be more serious since he was now injured again.

"Are you this bumpkin's wife?"

Before Grant could explain this matter, a sharp and scranell voice came to Leah.

Then a fat middle-aged curly-haired woman in the loose dress came over.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 487 My Son**

The woman came to Leah and then looked up and down at Leah. Then she softened her expressions as she saw Leah's expensive clothes.

"Do you bring your money?" The woman asked.

"Is it you who hurt my husband?" Leah didn't answer the woman's question but spoke with her teeth gritted.

The woman frowned. "I said, do you bring your money here? Can't you understand human words?"

"We should talk about money after you say who hurt my husband!" Leah roared.

"It's not me." The woman glanced at Grant and then continued. "It's my son."

"Where is your f\*\*king son?"

"Over there." The woman pointed. Leah and Maura followed her finger to look. The "son" was a fierce black dog, which tall enough to compare with an adolescent!

Lean and Maura were outraged as they saw the dog! "Finn! Kill that f\*\*king beast!"

"Who are you calling "f\*\*king beast! Bitch!" Before Finn moved, the woman barked. "Speak politely! He's my son, not a beast!"

"Son? You call a dog your son? Are you also a dog?" Leah was about to explode with anger.

"Dad! What's going on?" Finn didn't argue with the woman. He just wanted to know what had happened. Grant was not the kind liking to make trouble, so Grant would actively hurt the dog.

Grant explained in a weak voice. "I took a taxi to find you after I got off the plane, but the driver didn't clearly hear the location I told him, so he took me here."

"I wanted to take another taxi to find you, but then I saw this woman took the dog there. There were so many people, and her dog was ferocious, so I persuaded her to chain her dog, avoiding to bite the kids."

"But the woman was unwilling, and said it was her son, so she wouldn't chain up her son!"

"I couldn't agree with her, so I argued with her. She was so unreasonable that let her dog bite me..."

"OK! Dad. You take a rest first. I can handle this." Finn nodded and then turned to stare at the woman, coldly and indifferently. "Is my father said true?"

"Who are you?" The woman frowned. She could feel the man in front of her was hard to deal with.

"I said, is my father said true?" Finn asked again, with a cold face.

"What if it's true?" The woman laughed, and then glanced at Grant with disdain on her face. "F\*\*king bumpkin! How dare you force me to chain up my son? I should have let my son bite you to death..."

Slap!

Before the woman could finish her speaking, Maura slapped her.

Maura glared at the woman, her teeth gritted, and her fists clenched. "Speak carefully!"

"Ah! Bitch! How dare you slap me!"

Slap!

Maura raised her palm and slapped the woman again!

"Why not?"

"F\*\*k!" The woman screamed and then rushed to Maura. "Bitch! I'll kill you!"

Slap!

Another palm slapped the woman's face.

It was Finn this time.

Finn was much more mighty than Maura. His slap sent the woman, who was of the weight of almost 100kg, flying back.



Bang! The woman fell down on the ground.

"Great!" Leah applauded, with enjoyment on her face.

Some onlookers who knew the matter also gave Finn thumbs-up. The woman was too arrogant and refused to chain up such a ferocious dog, making the people lived here scared. Though some people tried to persuade the woman, the results were all like Grant.

"Budy. Go now. The woman's background is powerful." Someone warned Finn.

The woman was named Holly, whose brother was well-connected in City Z. Her husband was also influential.

"Go? No one can go today!" Holly was crazy and tried to get up. Then she ordered the dog. "Son! Bite these a\*\*holes into pieces!"

The dog could always follow its master's orders, but the dog didn't rush to Finn immediately. The hunting instinct warned the dog that this man was dangerous!

"Go! Why are you standing there?" Holly was furious as she saw the dog stand there. She strode to the dog, and then kicked the dog. "You coward! Just kill them!"

"Wow!" The dog barked loudly, and he stared at Finn, with his teeth revealed. The deep voice he caused was like a threat or a warning.

But the dog still stood there.

"Bastard! Useless bastard!"

Holly cursed the dog. Then she took out her phone and pointed at Finn and Maura. "You sons of bitches! I must kill you today! We shall see!"

Then she called someone.

"What's going on!" The man she called asked with impatience.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 488**

### **Arrogant Jeff**

"Where are you f\*\*king going? I'm gonna be killed!" Holly barked.

"What? What's going on?" The man asked in a deep voice.

"Someone is gonna kill me! Hurry up!" Holly shouted with impatience.

"I'm coming!"

Holly hung up the phone and then stared at Finn. "Do you hear that? Son of a bitch! My husband is coming!"

"So what? Can he bite us like your dog?"

Leah snorted. She would have run away before as she encountered such a situation, but now, she expected that Holly could call up more people.

"Bite?" Holly sneered. "I'll cut you into pieces and then feed my dog with your flesh!"

"Oh? We shall see that who is the one going to fill the dog!" Leah snored. Since Finn was here, no one would hurt them.

Holly's men arrived ten minutes later.

They came with one luxurious off-road vehicle and three vans.

The cars stopped at the gate, and about twenty heavysset gangsters got off the car, with blades, axes, and bayonets in their hands.

All of their weapons were sharp, making the onlookers terrified.

Those onlookers began to worry.

"It's over! They are going to be killed!"

"Why didn't they run away before? They now can't leave in front of Jeff!"

"Should we call the police?"

"Police? Do you think the police are useful? Holly's brother is so well-connected that he can easily figure out who called the police!"

Those heavysset men came over as the onlookers were talking.

The leader was a fat man, as heavy as Holly, with a thick golden necklace.

The woman's face turned sullen as he saw the handprint on Holly's face.  
"Who did this?"

"Those a\*\*holes!" Holly pointed at Finn, with a vicious smile.

Jeff glared at Finn. "How dare you to beat my wife?"

"So what? That bitch needs to be taught." Leah put the fuel into the fire.

Holly was irritated. Out of her expectation, Leah could still be so arrogant since Jeff came with so many men.

"Tear that bitch's mouth first!" Holly shouted.

Two robust men came to Leah after Holly ordered.

Finn stepped forward and stared at Jeff. "Don't you want to know the matter first?"

"Matter?" Jeff laughed. "It that important?"

Actually, Jeff knew the matter. He knew that Holly let her dog bite Grant, and Finn came to make trouble.

Others might apologize to Finn if they encountered such a situation, but there was no word like apologize in Jeff's world.

The only thing he could do was just forcing others!

"Oh?" Finn smiled. He didn't want to make trouble here, but Jeff finally irritated him.

"Kill him!" Jeff glanced at Finn and sneered. His men followed his word and rushed to Finn.

Those men were brave because Finn looked weak, and Jeff also promised to give them rewards if they could deal with this matter.

Those who follow Jeff's order could gain two hundred yuan, while those who could knock out Finn could gain three hundred.

They had to be fast because they could gain more money if they knocked out Finn.

But their expectations were bound to be stopped.

The three men who rushed fastest felt dangerous as they approached Finn.

They subconsciously wanted to block, but they were still too slow!

Finn's kick sent them flying back like being hit by a speeding train.

Bang! They landed almost eight meters away.

Then they spat out the blood and went faint.

Jeff's smile was iced, and his hand grabbing the cigarette also began to shake.

How could such a lean guy be so skilled?

Those men also stood there and didn't dare to move.

Only a master could kick the adult about eight meters away.

They would be the same as the three men if they still rushed to Finn.

"Kill him! Why don't you move?" Jeff was ashamed. Finn was skilled, indeed, but he was alone. How could one person defeat twenty strong men with weapons?

"Move!"

Jeff urged those men to move. Those men had to continue their rushing.

Finn snorted and then began to move.

He didn't move so obviously, but no one could hurt him.

Those men were like dolls being sent flying away as soon as they touched Finn.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 489 The Change of Leah's Attitude**

Just after ten seconds, no one, except for Jeff and Holly, could stand there!

All Jeff's men lay on the ground and were groaning because of the pains.

Holly was scared, so was Jeff.

How could this guy zap twenty hatchet men in just ten seconds?

Was he the ghost? Jeff and Holly were stupefied.

Those onlookers were also surprised. "Is he...the master in martial arts?"

"I think so! Even the special soldier can't defeat twenty men in just ten seconds!"

Finn slowly walked to Jeff.

"What...what do you want!" Jeff's body was shaking, and he subconsciously stepped back.

But in a flash, he felt his version was blurry because Finn slapped his face and forced him to fly back.

Jeff's teeth were broken with blood on them. Finn's face was cold. The only way to talk with such kind of person like Jeff was to beat them.

Jeff was painful now. Finn's slap was so mighty that even broke all his teeth.

But Finn didn't let him go. Finn walked to Jeff again!

Jeff's blood ran cold. He wanted to run, but he felt no power in his body.

"Is it important to know the matter?" Finn asked Jeff.

"Important! Important!" Jeff nodded his head like a chick pecking.

"Important?" Finn sneered.

"Don't you think it's late to say this now?" Then Finn kicked Jeff's chest.

Crash!

There was a sound of breaking bones.

Finn's kick broke Jeff's ribs on his chest. Jeff had to lie on the bed for months.

Then Finn turned to stare at Holly, who was the one who made all these troubles!

"You...leave me alone!"

Finn still kept his pace.

"You can't beat me! I'm a woman!"

"Woman?" Finn sneered. "What about my father's wound?"

"I...I can pay you for the medical expense!"

"Ten thousand! No! One hundred thousand! Please, don't hurt me!" Holly was terrified. Even twenty armed strong men couldn't defend Finn's attack for ten seconds. Finn was not like a human!

It must be painful to be beaten by such a man!

"One hundred thousand?" Finn snorted. "Do you think it's enough to deal with this matter? You let your dog bite my father!"

Actually, Holly thought she was generous enough. She would pay no penny today if Finn was an ordinary person.

"I...I didn't let my dog bite your father. It's the dog who wants to do that!" Holly tried to let the dog be the scapegoat.

"Oh?" Finn laughed.

"Yes! It has nothing to do with me!" Holly hurriedly nodded.

"Nothing?" Finn mocked. "It's your son."

"You're even worse than a dog. The dog can also be responsible for its behavior."

Holly was ashamed. Finn's word was as sharp as a sword.



"I don't want to make trouble. Since your son broke my father's leg, you should also pay it for one leg." Finn said.

"What?" Holly's face turned pale.

"No!" Holly shouted as she saw Finn really came to her.

Finn was not moved. He sneered, and then treaded on Holly's leg.

Crash!

Holly screamed with pain! Her leg was broken by Finn's kick.

Those onlookers were shocked by Finn's mercilessness.

But Holly deserved this!

"Let's go, dad. We have to go to the hospital." Finn came to Grant.

As for the dog...

He was tactful all the time. Even he didn't bark as Finn broke Holly's leg.

How clever he was! So, Finn let him go.

Grant followed Finn to the hospital and got some treatments.

Though the wound was not serious, Grant had to stay in the hospital for days.

"Finn. You take Maura to have the meal first. I can take care of your father." Leah smiled.

"Oh. Finn. You can go first. You have to eat some food." Grant also urged. He had something to ask Leah because he found Leah's attitude to Finn had changed.

Leah always cursed Finn, but she was warm now and even flattering.

Grant couldn't understand what kind of things could make Leah change so much.

So, he wanted to ask Leah when Finn and Maura were out.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 490 The Change of Leah's Attitude 2**

"Alright, we're going to eat some food. You can call me if anything happens." Finn nodded. It seemed that Grant had something to talk to Leah, so they had to leave.

"Fine. Just go. Eat some foods and take a rest." Leah said.

Then Finn and Maura left.

"Leah? What happened?" Grant hurriedly asked Leah just as the two left.

"What?" Leah knew Grant's meaning, but she just wanted to tantalize Grant.

"Your attitude to Finn! You used to hate him." Grant asked.

Leah smiled. "Oh! People are always changing, Grant. I used to hate Finn, but I now change my mind."

"Leah! Don't tantalize me! Hurry up! Have you known something about Finn?" Grant snorted. He knew Leah much. The most valuable thing in Leah's eyes was always the benefit, so Finn must have brought some benefits to her.

"You're wise. You should be so wise all the time." Leah smiled and then said. "Indeed, I have known something. Maura told me about those things."

"What?" Grant asked in a hurry.

"Maura said, Finn is Chen's member."

"Chen's family?" Grant widened his eyes and shouted subconsciously.

Leah was stunned. "Why are you so shocked? I didn't say which Chen's family he is from."

Definitely, there was a reason for Grant's shock. Grant had guessed Finn's real identity, but he couldn't make sure, because it was too shocking.

"Is that Chen's family in City Y, right?" Grant sighed.

"You also know this?" Leah frowned.

"I guessed."

"Guess? Why don't you tell me!" Leah gave Grant a glare. She wouldn't have treated Finn so terribly if Grant could tell her this early.

"Can you believe this it I told you?" Grant said helplessly.

Leah was speechless. Indeed, she wouldn't believe it. She wouldn't have connected Finn with Chen's family if Gloria didn't come to apologize.

"Finn should tell us early. Why did he always hide his real identity from us?" Leah complained. The biggest reason for those disdains from Shawn's family was just Finn's cowardliness. If Finn told those bastards his real identity, they would gain the whole family's respect.

"Finn has his plans. Do you remember his situation when I saved him three years ago?" Grant said. It was he who saved Finn three years ago. Finn was covered with blood at that time and was about to die.

"He's a member of Chen's family! Why did those killers dare to kill him?" Leah was confused.

"There are always such influential families like Chen's family," Grant explained.

"And, maybe the one who wants Finn to die is not from other families." Grant frowned.

"You mean..."

"Do you remember the woman who hurt Maura and us before?" Grant asked.

Leah definitely remembered. "Yes. That bitch almost killed Maura!"

"She's also named Chen. Irene Chen, right?" Grant said in a deep voice.

"So, It's someone in Chen's family wants to kill Finn?"

Leah was enlightened. If Grant was right, it would be dangerous to get close to Finn!

"I think it's possible." Grant nodded. "Finn must have hatred for someone in Chen's family."

"Don't scare me! If it's true, we're in danger!" Leah was in a panic.

"Indeed, we're in danger, but we're not so close to Finn now..." Suddenly, Grant was reminded of something. His face changed a lot and stared at Leah. "Leah! I think Finn has a special intention to divorce Maura!"

"What?" Leah was surprised. "You mean, Finn wants to protect Maura?"

"And us!" Grant added. He had been thinking about the reason for Finn's intention to divorce Maura. It was unreasonable for Finn to make such a decision because of Wendy, but it was reasonable if it was because of Chen's family!

Finn had the hatred for someone in Chen's family, and those people in Chen's family couldn't hurt Finn, according to some special rules, but they could hurt Maura.

"Grant! You may be right!" Leah nodded.

"I also think so." Grant sighed. "Finn is so considerate."

"Considerate?" Leah's attitude changed again.

"Why did he get close to Maura since he had the hatred for Chen's family? He's not covering us, but getting us killed!" Leah was anxious now. Grant's guess showed that Finn was not close to Chen's family.

Those people in Chen's family, who wanted to kill Finn, must be powerful, and Finn probably was kicked out of Chen's family.

Most importantly, Finn was not more powerful than those people, and maybe Finn's status was inferior to them in their family, so he had to cover Maura by such a method.

Leah thought she could get many benefits from Finn, but out of her expectation, Finn was not her money tree, but a hot potato!

And Finn was a hot potato that could bring dangers to her life!

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 491 This girl**

"Leah, don't talk like that. You don't know how much Finn has helped us. Even though he and Chen's Family have a score to settle, you shouldn't forget his kindness just because of that." Grant earnestly said, if Finn was Chen's Family member, then there are so many questions that are still unanswered until now. The Spring Hill project, And the villa that Hans gave...Finn was secretly involved in all these problems.

"kindness? Chen's Family nearly killed our Family, and it was also his doing. Why didn't you mention that?" Leah talked with an angry voice, even until now, she got afraid every time she remembered what Irene did that day.

Irene was about to kill everyone that day. If Finn hadn't arrived in time, their whole Family would've died in Irene's hand.

"Leah, you can't think like that. Finn did bring a lot of danger to our Family. Still, our current wealth was also brought by him, including

Maura's current presidential position, it's all because of Finn. You know that, right?" said Grant. At first, he could not understand why Maura suddenly became the president of a multinational pharmaceutical company. Now he knew it was Finn who arranged that.

"Hmph, these are what he should give." Leah snorted coldly, "And I even think that he should have given us at least ten billion ."

"Ten billion!"

Hearing what Leah said, Grant was speechless for a while, Leah still dared to open her mouth. She talked as if money was toilet papers.

"Forget it. I won't ask for 10 billion. I only want Finn to stay away from our Family, especially Maura. I don't want him to be involved in Maura's life anymore." Leah Said coldly, now that she knew the whole story, she didn't think about the remarriage anymore. On the contrary, she was thinking about how to cut the connection with Finn.

"Leah, if the rumor about Chen's Family wanted to kill Finn was true, then this is when Finn needed our help the most. At this time, we are supposed to help Finn, not get rid of him." Grant said wholeheartedly, Leah has always been a realistic person. That's why he is not surprised that Leah would make such a decision, but he can't entirely accept her decision, like what she did toward Finn.

"Help him? How can I help?" Leah looked at Grant with annoyance.

"Grant, are you stupid? The Family who wants to kill Finn is not ordinary. It is the Chen's Family of City Y! Common people like us are like ants compared to Chen's Family from City Y. If Chen's Family wanted to crush us, they don't have to do it themselves. All they need is open their mouth, and there will be countless people that are going to kill us."

"Eh, do you still want to help Finn? you better think about how to protect yourself." Leah snorted disdainfully.

Grant sighed and did not say a word. What Leah said was reasonable, but on the other hand, it was useless to talk to Leah because she would never take his words seriously.

"What do you want to eat?" After coming out of the hospital, Finn shifted his gaze to Maura. Since he left City C, this is the first time he was alone with Maura.

After a hesitant glimpse, Maura lightly answered: "Whatever."

Whatever.....

Finn was speechless for a while, but it was an expected answer, though.

Although Maura said whatever Finn still carefully chose a restaurant, and finally decided to eat at a western restaurant in the west of the city. The reason why he set the place here is because of the desserts. It's delicious, and Maura happens to like their dessert.

After half an hour, Finn arrived at the Western Restaurant.

Due to the dinner rush hour, all kinds of luxury cars were parked outside the Restaurant.

He randomly found a parking space. After parking the car, Finn and Maura got off the vehicle and entered the Restaurant.

As soon as he entered the door, a middle-aged lobby manager strode over. He was stunned while looking at Maura and then looked at Finn. He smiled and asked:



"Hello, a table for...?"

"Two."

"Two, right? This way, please." The middle-aged man bowed slightly and made a welcome hand gesture.

Finn and Maura walked in the direction he gave. Along the way, many eyes were looking at them.

There is no doubt that these fiery eyes are directed at Maura.

Today Maura's beauty reached the point of thrilling.

Even just wearing the simplest urban beauty dress is enough to outshine all the women in the Restaurant.

It is as if a phoenix has entered the pheasant nest. In front of the phoenix, all pheasants will feel ashamed.

There were seven or eight young men and women wearing brand-name suits in the Restaurant's VIP section. Those people's visuals are far beyond the public's beauty standard. Before Maura came in, these young men and women were undoubtedly the most eye-catching scenery in the Restaurant.

But not after Maura came in, Maura suddenly attracted the eyes that originally attached to them.

"Mathew, look over there..."

Soon, those young men and women suddenly noticed something strange. One of the young men with earrings swallowed and pointed in the direction of Maura.

"what?"

The handsome young man named Mathew asked casually, and then glanced in that earring young man's direction, he was stunned for a moment.

"Mathew, this girl...excellent."

The young man with earrings licked his lips. It was not that he had never seen a beautiful woman, but it was the first time he saw a woman as gorgeous and refined as Maura.

Mathew did not say a word. He picked up the red wine glass in front of him and took a sip of red wine. He felt the heat in his lower abdomen, showing some signs of uncontrollable desire.

Undoubtedly, this woman is indeed the best.

"Mathew, do you have any ideas?"

Seeing that Mathew didn't take his eyes off Maura even though he was drinking, the studded guy knew that his soul had been taken away by Maura.

Mathew still ignored the studded guy. He waved and called a waiter over.

"Yes, boss?"

"Give her this bottle of wine."

Mathew spoke lightly, pushed a bottle of Lafite towards the waiter while glancing at Maura's direction.

"Okay, boss." The waiter looked surprised. But as expected from Mathew. He is the all-in type of person.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 492 Don't know how to appreciate?**

Apart from Qin Mathew, there are still many rich men in this restaurant who planned to send Maura wine.

But after seeing the wine sent by Mathew, these rich men hurriedly called back their wine.

They didn't dare to snatch the girl that he liked!

"How is Chen's Family?" After ordering, Maura put down the menu and asked calmly.

"Chen's Family, there is nothing wrong for the time being." Finn smiled and answered after a short pause. Actually, Maura didn't know much regarding Chen's Family. That question should be asking about his safety. In other words, She asked if Chen's Family has done anything to him.

Maura slightly nodded and immediately said: "Did my mother tell you about remarriage?"

"she did."

"Well, don't take her words deeply. Don't worry about this remarrying thing." Maura said softly. Rachel had already explained everything to her. As long as Chen's Family's threat wasn't lifted, she and Finn's remarriage will only become a burden to him.

Chen's Family is likely to find a breakthrough from her.

Don't worry?

Finn gave a wry smile. How could he not worried? If he didn't remarry Maura in one day, there would be more to be concerned.

Counting days.

It is not a trivial matter that he abolished Irene. Chen's Family will give him trouble sooner or later. They are tolerant of him because Jason has not left the customs, once he leaves the customs, they will bring this problem up again.

"By the way, what is your relationship with Aunt Qin?" Maura suddenly thought of something and asked.

"She is my stepmother," Finn answered truthfully. The Aunt Qin Maura mention is Rachel.

"Why, all of a sudden?" Finn asked.

"Nothing, just out of curiosity." Maura shook her head. Then she continued: "Aunt Qin is very kind to me and has taught me a lot of business skills, but I don't know about your relationship with her....."

"She is a trustworthy person for the time being." He knew what Maura was going to say, so Finn interrupted and smile. Maura's meaning was

straightforward. She didn't know if Rachel was Finn's friend or foe, so she can't keep her friendship with Rachel.

However, as Finn said, Rachel is trustworthy for the time being because Finn and Rachel have the same enemy, Bowie!

"Rachel used to have a son. To be precise, her son is my younger brother..." Finn sighed. He didn't want to talk about the past incident, but now that Maura Asked, So he naturally wished to let Maura know.

The story was very simple. Rachel used to had a son, but died before he was even five years old.

He died in an accident.

At least that's what Chen's Family said.

However, inside Chen's Family, many think Bowie has something to do with her son's death.

Rachel has investigated this problem. Although there is no obvious clue, Bowie is indeed very suspicious.

Since then, Rachel has been keeping an eye on Bowie.

There is nothing that a mother who has lost her son cannot do.

From the very start, Rachel had the idea to die with Bowie, so she could stand beside Finn, which is still solving her problem related to Irene and silently helping his fight against Bowie.

There's a possibility that Irene acted all this up...

Finn also thought about it, but in the end, he rejected it. He didn't think that Rachel could've acted for so many years.

"It turns out that Aunt Qin has this kind of past..." Maura was a little silent. Rachel always gave her the impression that she was a strong woman, but she did not expect that there was such a sad past behind the strong woman.

"About Rachel, you can get along with her as you like..."

"Hello, Miss."

At this moment, a beautiful waiter came over with a tray with a bottle of Lafite: "This is the wine Mr.Mathew gave you."

At this moment, the beautiful waiter took the Lafite that worth more than 30,000 from the tray and put it on the table.

"given wine?" Maura and Finn were taken aback for a moment, then followed the beautiful waiter's gaze, only to see a handsome young man wearing Armani smiling and nodding, beside the young man, there were six or seven Both men and women beautifully dressed. At this moment, these men and women are looking at Finn and Maura playfully.

"Sorry, I don't know him, please take it back." Without any hesitation, Maura directly declined his kindness.

"This....."

The beautiful waiter frowned: "young lady, Mathew is rarely this enthusiastic. You are the first woman he asked to deliver wine to. I hope you can accept it."

"As I said, please take the wine back, I don't know him." Maura remained calm.

The beautiful waiter's brows frowned even tighter: "Miss, i'll tell you, He is the young master of the Qin family, one of the four major families of City Z. you might know who they are, I don't know how many women wanted him but they don't have the connection.

"Today, Mathew directly gifted you this wine. You should at least accept it."

The pretty waiter frowned and looked at Maura. In her opinion, Maura was purely ignorant, the one who gave her red wine, it's no one but Mathew!

One of the top rich second generations in City Z's rich people circle!

Even now, when he hasn't inherited the Qin's family asset yet, Mathew's himself already worth more than ten billion.

At the restaurant entrance, there's Bugatti Veyron that cost more than 20 million yuan, and it is Mathew's car.

A handsome and rich man like Mathew is arguably every woman's dream type, but Maura dares to refuse his kindness. If this isn't ignorant, then what is it?

"Are you deaf? I said, take the wine back!"

Maura's voice was icy, no matter how patient she was, she couldn't bear the attitude of this beautiful waiter.

"Take the wine back. She doesn't like to drink." At this time, Finn spoke lightly. He didn't come forward to stop her at first because he and Maura were no longer married. So if Maura didn't speak up, he couldn't either.

But now, Maura has expressed her opinion. He naturally has no scruples.

"She doesn't like to drink?"

The pretty waiter scowled and glanced at Finn. She wasn't sure about the relationship between Finn and Maura. If they are a couple, but why they didn't look like one. It can be said that the two are just friends, and they acted differently, too...

But no matter what their relationship is, it is none of her concern.

This is supposed to be Mathew's concern.

Even if the two are a real couple, Mathew surely will find ways to dig in.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 493 Who is Rachel**

"Mister, how do you know that this young lady does not like to drink wine? It's possible that she just doesn't like to drink cheap wine." A despise look was given to Finn, There was red wine on Finn and Maura's table too, but it was an 800 dollar ordinary wine. The one that Mathew gave was a 30.000 dollar Lafite, Mathew's one cup of Lafite worth several bottles of Finn's wine.

"Even if she doesn't like to drink cheap wine, do you have a problem with it?" Finn looked at the pretty waiter, If nothing unexpected happens, then



that so-called Mathew must've given her a lot of tips. If not, this beautiful waiter won't act like this.

"with me? Haha, of course, it has nothing to do with me. I just think this lady should not drink such cheap wine. She has a better choice." The pretty waitress sneered. She didn't know Finn's background either. Suppose she knew that there is such a wealthy family like Mathew who pursues Maura. In that case, she will obediently give Maura to him.

The pretty waitress turned his gaze to Maura again: "Miss, just accept it, there's no use in pretending..."

"Snapped"

Maura's pretty face suddenly became cold, she couldn't bear it, slammed the table, and stood up, glaring at the beautiful waiter: "get out of my face!"

"Wow—"

At this time, Mathew, who had been watching the development, took the initiative to walk over with a glass of red wine.

Vigorously dignified with an imposing look.

His face was full of determination to win.

The six or seven young men and women at the same table with him also followed with hippie smiles.

"Mathew, this little girl seems to be angry."

"Hehe, angry? What a joke, she could be happy inside."

"Haha, yes, I remember that last time an internet celebrity got into Mathew's eyes. At first, that internet celebrity was similar to this little girl. She even asked Mathew to begone. In the end, that little internet celebrity opened her legs for Mathew after paying her one million."

"Guess how much for this chick to open her legs?"

"Two million, this young lady is way more beautiful than that internet celebrity."

"Not really. Although this chick is much more beautiful than that internet celebrity, this chick looks like she has never seen the world yet."

Behind Mathew, the earring youth and several other young men and women talked frivolously. In their eyes, women are their toys. The only difference is that some toys can break their legs apart for tens of thousands of dollars. But some toys need hundreds of thousands or even millions to break their legs apart.

Like the beautiful waiter in front of me, she is the kind of person who can break her legs apart only for tens of thousands.

And an excellent product like Maura may start in the millions.

"Hello beauty, my name is Mathew, director of TY Group. Today we met by chance. Can we drink a bit and be friends?"

Mathew came to Maura and stretched out his hand. He only mentioned the name of his company and not his name. He didn't say it was because he felt that such a woman as Maura doesn't deserve to know his name, just the name nickname he created himself is enough.

One second, two seconds, three seconds...

Ten seconds passed.

Maura still looked at Mathew coldly, without any movement.

The calmness and confidence on Mathew's face gradually disappeared.

"Mathew has taken the initiative to introduce himself. Please be more considerate, make Qin Shao angry, and you will be in trouble!" The beautiful waiter scolded because couldn't stand it anymore.

"Be gentle with beautiful women."

Mathew smiled faintly, and he pretended to wave his hand, then he shook his glass and looked at Finn, who was aside: "This gentleman, this beauty... who are you?"

"She's my wife," Finn said with a straight face.

"Wife?" Mathew smiled lightly, "From now on, she is not anymore."

"Huh?" Finn raised his brows.

He took a step forward to Finn, he smiled and said: "Can't you understand? I like your wife. From now on, she is not your wife anymore."

"Hahaha, Mathew is as domineering as ever; he even directly asked this dick to let go of his wife."

"You can't call him Mathew if he's not domineering?"

"do you guys think this kid will let his wife go?"

"I guess so, as long as this kid is not blind, he should be able to see that the set of car keys hanging on Mathew's waist is a limited edition Bugatti Veyron..."

Mathew's several dog-behaved friends burst out laughing, they're looking down on Finn.

Other than these people, the pretty waitress and several diners in the restaurant also looked at Finn playfully, they're curious about how Finn would react to this situation.

"that waitress said that you are from the Qin family?" Everyone thought that Finn would make a move. They didn't expect Finn to ask such question.

Mathew was taken aback for a moment, and then a touch of arrogance appeared on his face: "Yes, I am indeed from the Qin family."

Finn nodded slightly: "Who is Rachel for you?"

Rachel?!

Mathew's face was startled: "How do you know my aunt's name?!"

"Auntie..." Finn murmured. When the pretty waitress said that Mathew belonged to the Qin family, he thought about the relationship between Mathew and Rachel. In terms of age, he is likely to be the nephew of Rachel, and now it looks like he is right.

"What don't you answer? Are you deaf?"

Seeing that Finn was talking to himself and did not answer his questions, Mathew suddenly became a bit unhappy.

Finn smiled faintly: "It'd be best if you behave politely to me. Otherwise, your aunt will not forgive you."

"My aunt will not forgive me?" Mathew laughed angrily. He didn't know how Finn could say such things. He can't think of the reason why his aunt will not forgive him because of a stranger.

"I will ask you one last time. How did you know my aunt's name?" He asked coldly. He didn't know how to deal with Finn until he knows Finn and Rachel's relationship.

"I am not related to your aunt," Finn said lightly.

"not related ?" Mathew raised a sneer at the corner of his mouth. "From now on, your wife is mine!"

After speaking, Mathew stretched out his hand to Maura.

But his hand has not yet fallen on Maura's body and...

"boom--"

A big hand grabbed his neck and knocked his head on a plate.

Porcelain flakes flying, juice splashing everywhere, mixed with dazzling splashing blood.

Finn didn't stop there, he grabbed a bottle and knocked his head again.

Boom.

The back of Mathew's head blossomed, and blood was splashing.

He stubbornly held the tabletop with both hands, struggling to breathe.

Although it happened for a long time, in fact, from the moment he grabbed Mathew's head until it bleeds, it only felt like 2 seconds for Finn.

"ah!"

It wasn't until Mathew collapsed to the ground that several women in the dining room started to scream.

The men's expressions also changed.

"you're dead meat!"

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 494**

### **Dessert**

Mathew's several friends rushed up. It was the young man with earrings who shouted.

Finn sneered and kicked.

"boom!"

This powerful and massive kick directly kicked the earring youth by four or five meters.

Even his three friends were taken down and smashed the dining table, dozens of plates fell into pieces.

A mess.

Many diners in the restaurant are dumbfounded.

No one thought that Finn would suddenly do all that.

He hit Mathew, the young master of the Qin family, one of the four great masters of City Z.

Finn even invite them to fight?

Isn't he afraid of death?

Not just Mathew, his friends are also the rich second generations. Their clothes alone cost hundreds of thousands, at least.

How dare Finn to fight such people?

"Asshole, I'll kill you!"

Mathew got up and roared. At this moment, he had utterly lost his mind. He only had one thought in mind, that is killing Finn that standing in front of him!

Mathew picked up the wine bottle and rushed toward Finn.

Finn's expression remained unchanged; he took a step forward and kicked him again.

"Crack"

Finn kicked Mathew's chin. After a crisp sound, His jaw bone was completely shattered!

He screamed and flew out!

"Mathew!"

Seeing this scene, several handsome men and beautiful women are all looking at each other.

That's it!

It is completely over!

Mathew beat up like this. Not only did Finn asking for a problem, but they also had to be implicated by Finn!

"You bastard, do you know who you just beat?! Do you want to die!"

The studded man glared at Finn, and his eyes were blood red. If anything happened to Mathew, Qin's family wouldn't let him go, because he's the one who brought Mathew out.

Finn ignored the earring youth and turned his attention to the pretty waiter: "Where are our desserts?"

Dessert?

Hearing this, the diners in the hall choked. Does he still think of dessert at this time? Does he want to die?

The pretty waiter is furious:

"Asshole, you still dare to think of dessert?!"

"You better imagine how you'll die later!"



"Mathew, are you okay?" At this moment, the young man with earrings and a few companions helped Mathew got up. At this moment, Mathew is not as handsome as he was half a minute ago; his face is full of blood. Not to mention, his body is also covered with various soups and vegetables; it looks like he just came out from a garbage dump.

"Call my dad! Call my dad!" Mathew roared angrily. His eyes are full of ferocity.

"Mathew, calm down first." Seeing that Mathew had been taken away by anger, several people rushed to calm him down. But at this moment, Mathew was not fully conscious, and his eyes were covered with blood. He keeps staring at Finn and repeatedly said: "I want to chop up this bastard! I want to chop up this bastard!"

"Alright, Mathew, I will call uncle and ask him to chop up this bastard!"

The young man with earrings hurriedly took out Mathew's cell phone and called Mathew's dad.

"Uncle Qin..."

As soon as the phone was connected, there was a majestic voice over there:

"I'm very busy right now, talk later."

The young man with earrings hesitated: "Uncle Qin, someone beat Mathew."

"He's beaten?" Mathew's voice was cold: "Who beat him?"

"This... we don't know yet, but that person said he recognizes your sister." The earring guy said cautiously. The first time Finn said that he knew Rachel, none of them took Finn seriously. They thought Finn was bluffing.

But now it seems like Finn might be related to Rachel.

"That person recognizes Rachel?" Jack's tone turned solemn. Jack is the leader of Qin's family. Although Rachel married Chen's family and was no longer a Qin's family member, her power is not below him.

"is that person a man or a woman, how old is that person, and what do they look like?" Jack asked.

"It's a man, maybe he is the same age as Mathew, and he looks...very ordinary." The earring guy answered while looking at Finn.

"Okay, I get it." Jack hung up, and he called Rachel.

"Rachel, Mathew was beaten, and the person who beat Mathew said that he knew you..." Jack straightforwardly said.

"Is that person the same age as Mathew?" Rachel frowned, and when she received Jack's message, she already had a guess.

"Yeah," Jack affirmed in a deep voice.

Rachel sighed, "I think I know who he is."

"who is it?"

"I can't tell you yet. I'm going to call to confirm, if it's him, then you better go pick up Mathew as soon as possible." Rachel said.

Pick up whom? Mathew?

Hearing this, Jack frowned. Is Rachel asking him to let that person go without revenge?

On the other side, as soon as the earring guy hung up, Mathew gritted his teeth and asked, "When will my dad come?!"

"Uncle, he...he will come here soon." He lied because he was scared that Mathew couldn't control his anger.

"Good! Good! Good!" Mathew gasped, his expression grim and excited: "I want my dad to tear this bastard up!"

"Did you hear that? Bastard, Mathew's father will come over right away!"

Hearing Jack is coming. The pretty waitress snorted again. She glanced at Finn triumphantly and said, "If you acknowledge your mistake, you better kneel and apologize to Mathew now."

"Kneel, and apologize?" Finn sneered. He had seen many dog-behaved people, but he had never seen one like this beautiful waiter.

Just then, Finn's cell phone rang.

He looked at it. It was Rachel.

Finn smiled and answered the phone.

"Finn, did you just hit someone?" On the other side of the phone, Rachel's tone was a little helpless.

"Yes, your nephew was rude. I taught him a lesson." Finn said lightly.

Seeing Finn directly mention his identity, Rachel was speechless for a while: "You know he's my nephew, can't you respect him on my behalf?"

"I want to respect him, but he didn't respect me." Finn smiled.

Rachel: "..."

"My older brother will come over in a while, and he will take pick up Mathew."

"No problem." Finn smiled. He still needs to show some respect for Rachel.

On the other hand, the Qin family is one of the four great masters of City Z. Mathew's father is also an influential figure of the Qin's family. Rachel still asked Mathew's father to come in person as he should.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 495 Jason**

After Finn hung up the phone, the pretty waitress smiled dismissively: "You pretend to be a fool all this time?"

"Mathew's aunt recognizes a dick like you?"

"you'll know soon." Finn softly glanced at the beautiful waitress.

After a few minutes passed.

A black Rolls-Royce stopped at the door of the Western Restaurant.

Zack, who is wearing a suit, got out of the car with a gloomy expression.

As soon as he entered the restaurant, Mathew's friends greeted him respectfully: "Uncle Qin."

"Where's the guy?" Zack asked coldly.

"There." The earring guy pointed at Finn, who was eating slowly.

Zack twitched his mouth: "I'm talking about that wicked animal!"

That wicked animal?

The young man with earrings was taken aback for a moment. Then his complexion changed drastically. Was Zack talking about Mathew?

"Mathew... He's over there..." Seeing that Zack's face was not at ease, that studded guy lost his energy.

Zack gave a cold snort and walked towards Mathew.

"Dad, you are here!" Seeing his dad makes Mathew spirited.

"Dad, help me chop up that bastard, you see, these wounds on my face are all his doing," Mathew said with a miserable tone.

He shouldn't have sounded miserable. Because as soon as he did that, the anger in Zack's chest slightly increased.

"Snapped"

Zack raised his hand and slapped him on the face without mercy.

With that slap, Mathew's swollen face once again showed five blood-red fingerprints.

Non-sense.

Completely confused.

Everyone was perplexed.

Isn't he Mathew's father? Why does he slap Mathew?

"Dad, why did you hit me!"

Mathew covered his face and asked, his eyes were filled with disbelief.

"Animal, who asked you to make trouble outside?!"

Zack yelled angrily, and his voice was as loud as thunder, shook everyone in the room.

Mathew was confused: "Dad, I was beaten, your son was beaten, and was about to be beaten to death. you should go look for the person who did this, but instead..."

"Snapped"

Without giving Mathew a chance to finish speaking, Zack slapped his face again.

That slap is so powerful!

After being thrown to the ground, Mathew did not get up for a while.

Everyone was silent.

Zack, isn't he crazy?

Why he...

When everyone thought about why Zack slapped his son, Zack suddenly made a move!

He walked toward Finn.

Seeing this scene, the pretty waitress suddenly breathed a sigh of relief. After giving his son a lesson, Zack is going to punish Finn, right?

Zack stands in front of Finn. Everyone was confused. Zack didn't do anything to Finn!

He even bowed and said in a deep voice:

"Mr. Finn, I already gave that animal a lesson. I hope you don't take it deeply."

Mr. Finn?!

Zack, even called this dick, Mr. Finn?!

Hearing Zack addressed Finn as mister. The pretty waitress was in shock, and her face turned blue.

Many diners are also astonished. Zack is a very mighty figure of the Qin family. Even an entire City Z recognized him.

But now, he called this young man as Mr. Finn! And it seems like he is still apologizing to this young man!

Who is this young man? !

The attitude of Zack stunned Finn. Then Finn waved and smiled: "Uncle Zack is too serious. I'll forget what just happened. After all, Mathew and I didn't fight."

Didn't fight?

Hearing this, Zack couldn't help but twitch. Didn't fight? You mi abused Mathew!

Although that's what he said in his heart, he couldn't say it out.

Before coming, he already knew the identity of Finn.

He is the illegitimate son of Chen's Family.

Although he is only an illegitimate child, Finn's power in Chen's Family is not weaker than the direct heir, or even mightier!

It was Jason, the only designated heir to Chen's Family!

Jason...

Thinking of Jason, it horrifies Zack.

This is the real power of Chen's Family.

They are also one of the most powerful families in Country C!

Besides being known as Chen's family heir, Jason also has another identity: The master of martial arts!

He is the youngest among the nine martial arts masters in Country C!



Although Jason is the youngest among the nine martial arts masters, he is rumoured to be strong enough to rank in the top three among the nine martial arts masters!

Such a beast, the Qin's family, did not dare to provoke him!

Even though Finn is only the illegitimate son of Chen's Family, but he is related to Jason, so the Qin's Family didn't even dare to touch Finn.

Zack did not talk much with Finn. After a simple apology, he took Mathew and left.

But many diners who stayed in the restaurant were all in a petrified state.

The impact of the scene just now was too overwhelming.

Only in ten minutes, they witnessed the beating of the top rich second generation of City Z and seen the leader of the family of City Z apologizing to a young man...

All of this seems to be magical, which is incredible.

"Where is our dessert?"

At this time, a faint voice sounded in the restaurant, and everyone was awakened from shock.

"Dessert?" The pretty waiter was taken aback for a moment, and then she was shocked as if waking up from a dream, and said: "The dessert... will be ready soon."

"Fast, my wife is hungry." Finn frowned and urged. At noon he ate something at Xander's birthday banquet, but Maura did not eat at all. So she couldn't wait for the dessert any longer.

"I'll... I'll ask them to prepare very soon." The beautiful waitress nodded like a chicken pecking rice. At this moment, she doesn't have the courage to be arrogant. Although Finn's true identity is still unclear, with Zack treated him respectfully, that action says everything. He can effortlessly erase a waiter like her.

In less than ten minutes, Finn's desserts are here.

However, it is not the beautiful waiters who serve the dishes, but the restaurant's manager and deputy manager.

"Mr. Finn, here's your desserts."

After respectfully placing two plates of desserts on Finn's table, the manager in suits took two bottles of red wine from the tray behind him and put them on Finn's table.

Finn glanced around and found that these two bottles of red wine were a 1982 Lafite. In terms of price, a bottle should start at least 100,000, which is three more expensive than the bottle that Mathew had just given.

"Three times" more expensive.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 496 The enemy is near**

"What are you doing?" Finn glanced at the middle-aged manager with a smile.

The middle-aged manager wiped the cold sweat from his head and said:

"Mr. Finn, something's uncomfortable interrupted your meal before. This wine is your compensation."

Something's uncomfortable?

Finn smirked. He must be talking about that pretty waitress.

"Well, put it here."

Finn nodded slightly, as the things were delivered, there was no reason not to accept them.

"Thank you, Mr. Finn, thank you so much." The middle-aged manager hurriedly bent over and thanked him. Finn accepted these two bottles of red wine, which means that he won't drag this problem any longer, if Finn prolongs this problem, the manager will get fired.

"Mr. Finn, sorry for interrupting your meal, i'll leave now. Call me if you need any help."

"Okay, you may go down." Finn waved his hand and dismissed the middle-aged manager.

Soon he picked up the fork in front of him, took a piece of the dessert, and put it on Maura's plate.

"eat up," Finn said with a slight smile on his face.

"eh."

Maura nodded gently, she took a bite of the dessert and chewed gently.

"How does it taste?" Finn asked with a smile. When she was in Shawn's family, Maura's favourite desserts were the dessert he made, but because she often gets fat by eating sweets, Maura has kept restraining herself. She would only eat dessert once every month.

"It's not as delicious as the one you make," Maura answered after carefully tasted it.

Finn was speechless for a while. The dessert chefs of this restaurant were at least invited according to the standard of a five-star hotel. How could the desserts he made taste better?

"By the way, what medicine did you ask me to take last time?" Maura asked suddenly, thinking of something.

"Ice Lotus Pill." Finn honestly answered. He refined a total of three Ice Lotus Pill. He sold one to Isabel, the second one he gave it to Jonny for his treatment, and the remaining one has entered Maura's belly.

"That ice lotus pill, do you still have it?" Maura asked shyly. Since she consumed the Ice Lotus Pill, she felt that her body had undergone various magical changes. Not only that she felt younger, but her vitality also has increased dramatically

"There's no more." Finn gave a wry smile. Ice Lotus Pill is a priceless treasure. Isabel bought the pill for a billion, and she still thinks that she won that trade.

"But if you want, I can refine some other pill for you." Finn continued, many pills are similar to Ice Lotus Pill, but these pills are not as good as the Ice Lotus Pill.

Maura shook her head and was about to say no, suddenly her mobile phone rang.

"My daughter, where are you now?" As soon as the phone was connected, Leah's panicked voice came from the other end.

"In the restaurant, what's wrong?"

"I just saw that bitch in the hospital, that bitch's brother seems to be looking for us." Leah panicked.

That bitch?

Maura frowned her eyebrows: "Mom, who do you mean..."

"It's the one who let her dog bit your dad. Her brother took her to the hospital. I think she saw me, and now everyone in the hospital is looking for me." Leah said in a panicked voice. Leah saw Holly in the corridor of the hospital, but Holly was carried on a stretcher. That's why she didn't get caught on the spot.

"Mom, don't worry, Finn and I will head there soon."

Maura realized the urgency of the matter. If Holly brought people to retaliate, then Leah and Grant are in great danger.

There are indeed many thugs wearing black suits and headsets in the hospital looking for people.

"Are you sure you just saw them?"

Yves asked while looking at Holly, who lay on the hospital bed with a gloomy expression.

"I'm sure!" Holly gritted her teeth, "Brother, I'm sure that the bitch I saw is in the same group as the bastard who broke my leg!"

"Well, don't worry, I will find the person for you." Yves soothed with a gloomy expression. Holly is his only relative, but now, she has been beaten. How could he not be angry at this point?

"Brother, that bastard is very powerful, please tell your people to be careful," Holly said with lingering fear. Although she hates Finn so much, Finn took down 20 thugs hired by his husband within ten seconds. That wasn't very pleasant.

"Don't worry, this time the person I brought is different from the person your husband brought, these are masters!" Yves has a touch of confidence in his eyes. To help Holly's revenge, he borrowed a Martial artist from Kaede Matsushima.

He doesn't believe that there is anyone else that this Martial Artist can't handle

At this moment, a thug in a black suit walked into the ward.

"Boss, I found the person!"

"You found her?" Yves looked cold: "Take me there!"

"Yes, Boss."

The black suit thug nodded and was about to get up. At this moment, Holly behind him shrieked:

"Brother, I want to go there too!"

Yves frowned and glanced at Holly: "You're injured..."

"My injury is not a problem! I can't eat and sleep well if i didn't see that bastard got beaten up with my own eyes!"

Yves sighed: "Okay, come with us."

A few minutes later, two black suit thugs carried Holly and walked into Grant's ward.

At this moment, Grant had been torn from the hospital bed and forced to kneel on the ground.

Leah yelled from the side: "Let go of the old lady! Do you know who the old lady's son-in-law is?! If you dare to beat the old lady, her son-in-law will kill you!"

Yves got furious because Leah still acted arrogantly after getting tied, and he shouted: "shut her mouth!"

"Yes, Boss."

The black suit thug came to Leah, did not give Leah the slightest chance to open her mouth, and threw his hand up.

"Snapped"

"Snapped"

"Snapped"

After several consecutive slaps, the corners of Leah's mouth were covered with blood.

"Don't beat my wife!" Grant, who was half-kneeling on the ground, roared with a hissing look.

"Where is that bastard? Where is the other guy?!" Holly asked sharply. As soon as she entered the ward, she began to look for Finn, but she couldn't find Finn after looking around.

"He went to eat out and will be back soon," Leah said hurriedly, and she was quite honest after being slapped a few times.

"He'll be back soon?" Yves snorted coldly. "How long?"

"Ten minutes, ten minutes at most!" Leah replied frantically.

"Brother, Let's cut their feet off first, give me their internal power!" Holly looked at Leah and Grant viciously, Finn hasn't come yet, so it's not wrong to take Grant and Leah's internal power.

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 497 A Slap**

"No!"

Hearing Holly's request to break their leg, Leah panicked.

"My son-in-law is very powerful. If you dare to break our legs, he will kill you."

"Kill us? How will he kill us?" Yves sneered again and again. Leah was desperate to this point and even dared to threaten him. She's making her death wish.

"He is a member of Chen's Family!" Leah blurted out in desperation.



Grant's expression changed drastically: "Leah! Don't talk nonsense!"

"What nonsense? That's it! What else can I say?!" Leah glared at Grant, and then she looked at Yves: "I'm not talking nonsense, I'm sure my Son-in-law is Chen's Family member."

"Chen's Family?" Yves frowned: "Which Chen's Family?"

"Which Chen's Family could it be?" Leah snorted and said proudly: "Of course it's Chen's Family from City Y."

"City Y Chen's Family?!"

Yves took a breath: "That is bullshit!"

"Why is it bullshit?" Leah sneered and asked.

"How could someone from Chen's Family from City Y become your son-in-law?" Yves looked suspicious, but Leah's face tells the truth, but How can someone from Chen's Family become their son-in-law?

"I know you don't believe me, but you only need to wait ten minutes. After ten minutes, my son-in-law will come over. At that time, you can personally verify his identity." Leah calmed down. Yves was frightened by the name of Chen's Family. At this time, the calmer she was, the more scared Yves would be.

"Okay, I'll wait for ten minutes." Yves glanced at Leah coldly: "After ten minutes, if your son-in-law does not show up nor from the Chen's Family, Then I will make you live in agony!"

Yves had a brutal look in his eyes. But he can still afford to wait for ten minutes.

If he finds out that Leah lied to him, then Leah will be fucked up!

In less than ten minutes, eight minutes to be precise, Finn and Maura appeared at the ward's door.

Finn's face suddenly turned cold when seeing the blood-red slap prints on Grant and Leah's faces.

At this time, a sharp voice sounded in the ear:

"Brother, the bastard is here!"

Finn glanced at the sound source, only to see Holly looking at him with a sour face.

"It seems that the lesson I just taught you is not enough!" A cold light flashed in Finn's eyes. He thought that breaking Holly's leg would give Holly a long nightmare, who knows, Holly came to find him again.

"Brother, kill this bastard for me! This bastard broke my leg!" Holly looked at Finn grimly. She didn't care about Chen's Family whatsoever; all she cares about is that bastard Finn broke her leg and made her life miserable.

"Brother, do it now."

Seeing that Yves was not moving, Holly couldn't help but urge again.

This urge finally woke Yves from the shock.

"Shut up!" After slowing down, the first thing Yves did was to scold Holly and make her shut up.

He couldn't even think of killing him. The one who broke Holly's leg is surprisingly Finn, who he met at Chu's mansion that day!

"Brother..." Holly looked puzzled. Why did Yves ask her to shut up?

"Mr. Finn, why are you here?" After taking a deep breath, Yves took a step forward and put on a flattering smile.

At this moment, he is 100% sure that Finn is a member of Chen's Family!

Leah did not lie!

The fact that Finn is a member of Chen's Family can explain a series of unreasonable points in the information he investigated before.

"The wound on my dad and mom's face, you did this?!"

Finn had a cold expression. He did not expect that the one who helped Holly is Yves, whom he met several days ago.

Seeing that the first thing that Finn asked was that question, Yves instantly stiffened.

"Mr. Chen, there may be some misunderstandings between us..."

"Misunderstanding? What Misunderstanding?" Leah sneered and walked towards Yves, and looked at Yves playfully: "You guys were planning to break our legs and kill us, how is that misunderstanding."

"Auntie Leah, Please let me explain..."

Yves smiled awkwardly and wanted to explain, but was interrupted by Leah mercilessly: "I don't want to hear you explain. I want to know how are you going to pay for the slap that you gave me? ?"

"Aunt Leah, how do you want me to pay?" Yves smiled. Leah is a woman with a grudge. If he can't satisfy Leah today, then Finn will not let Yves escape.

"A slap."

Leah glanced at Yves, the corners of her mouth raised: "Slap your mouth."

"Slap?" Yves was stunned. He didn't expect that Leah would make such a request.

"You won't?" Leah frowned.

Yves hurriedly shook his head: "Yes, yes."

With that, Yves raised his hand and slapped his face several times.

It seems that Yves didn't hold back, he used a lot of power, and when he slapped his face, the entire left half of his face became red.

But Leah did not plan to let Yves go, she smiled: "A slap is not enough."

Wasn't a slap enough?

There was a furious look in Yves's eyes; he gritted his teeth and raised his hand again.

Bang bang .....

Within a minute, Yves gave his face several slaps, and his entire face swelled in a blink of an eye.

"Brother....."

Holly was terrified. She never thought of the day that Yves would throw away his dignity in front of others. Yves did all this is because he wanted to protect her.

Another minute has passed, Yves stops slapping his face. He looked at Leah and forced a smile from the corner of his mouth: "Aunt Lin, is that enough?"

"Huh, it's good now." Leah snorted coldly. Yves's knowledge was somewhat beyond her expectation.

She originally planned to take a layer of skin off Yves, but Yves has already put on such a humble attitude, it'd be too much if she asks for more.

"Mr. Chen..." Yves smiled and looked at Finn. Although he did everything, Leah asked, but in the end, it's all up to Finn, and he hasn't said a word yet. He only smashed his face, which is useless.

"Get lost."

Finn spoke lightly. People like Yves are typical dogs that bite and do not bark. Even he is showing respect towards Leah now. One day, once he has enough power to revenge, then he will inevitably return the humiliation he suffered today to Leah by a hundredfold.

# Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 498 Just get someone a Job

"Thank you, Mr. Chen, thank you so much..."

After a respectful thank you, Yves took his man and carried Holly out of the ward.

After he left the ward, there is an unprecedented haze and deep hatred inside his eyes.

"brother....."

Holly, who lied on the stretcher, couldn't help but talk, but Yves was interrupted with a cold look: "Let's go out and talk."

A few minutes later, the group left the hospital.

"Brother, who that bastard is?" Holly asked as soon as she got out of the hospital. In her eyes, Yves is invincible. Even he can easily support Jeff, which is her husband. But today, Yves was as coward as a pug in front of Finn.

"He is from Chen's Family." Yves gritted his teeth. His face was extremely gloomy.

"Chen's Family?" Holly looked at Yves suspiciously: "Is Chen's Family that powerful? Are they stronger than Lord Matsushima's family?"

"Lord Matsushima's family..." Yves flickered: "His family is equal to Chen's family. But Matsushima's family is in Japan, and we're in Country C..."

It was out of reach.

That was why Yves did not ask Kaede Matsushima to take action right away.

Of course, other than being beyond the reach, there was another reason: Kaede might not help him to fight Finn.

Yves is only a dog to Kaede, and Kaede can't attack Chen's Family just for a dog.

After taking a deep breath, Yves took out his mobile phone and dialed Kaede's number.

"Lord Matsushima, the identity of Finn has been identified."

"Finn? What is his background?" Kaede asked.

"He is from Chen's Family from City Y."

"Chen's Family from City Y?!" Kaede startled, and it took a while for him to respond: "You said he is Chen's Family member from City Y?!"

"yes."

"Are you sure?" Kaede still couldn't believe it.

"Yes, I just met him in the hospital..." Yves told the story all the time without concealing it.

"You said he had abolished more than 20 thugs less than ten seconds ago?" Kaede asked.

"Well, he is likely a Martial Artist," Yves said in a deep voice. The people he borrowed from Kaede today is a Japanese Martial Artist. However, When they discovered Finn's identity, they realized they don't have a single chance.

"I see," Kaede answered, his eyes show uncertainty. He could defeat more than 20 thugs in less than ten seconds. He is not an ordinary Martial Artist!

The least strength he has is the Obscure period!

However, if Finn is the son of Chen's Family, he is not surprised if he mastered the Obscure period.

"Don't let others know about this news for the time being," Kaede warned. He wanted to tell the news to the person in charge of the QS Chamber of Commerce immediately.

Suppose Finn is Chen's Family member. In that case, the reason he came to Chu's Mansion a few days ago is probably because of the fight between the QS Chamber of Commerce and the City Z Chamber of Commerce...

"I should've asked for medical compensation," Leah mumbled. She only gave him a lesson about the violence, but she forgot about the blackmailing Yves did. Looking at Yves's outfit, he is wealthy. If she proposes medical compensation, she could've got at least one million.

"Dad, are you okay?" Finn ignored Leah but turned his gaze to Grant. In just half a day, Yves's people have made Grant bitten by a dog and getting torn off from the hospital bed. It possible that they have suffered both physically and mentally.



"I'm fine." Grant shook his head and said, "Finn, what is your relationship with that person?"

"We're not related. We just met once a few days ago," Finn answered.

"You only met him once? Why do I feel like he is afraid of you?" Grant is still a little confused. A moment after, Yves saw Finn. His pupils shrunk, he doesn't even matter if Finn is a member of Chen's Family, it seems that there is a natural fear of Finn.

"Dad, things are over, don't talk about it anymore." When Finn was thinking about explaining things to Grant, Leah smiled and stood up, her eyes rolled. And after turning around, Leah looked at Chen Feng (Finn) again: "Finn, can you find a job for mom too?"

Find a job?

Finn looked at Leah in surprise. Why did Leah suddenly have the idea of looking for a job?

"Mom didn't ask much. Became a President of a company is enough for me," Leah said casually.

Finn faintly smiled. The job of the company president? Is it not demanding?

"Leah!" Grant was embarrassed. "What are you talking about? Do you think there are so many empty positions for you to be the President of a company?"

"There must be one." Leah glanced at Grant with dissatisfaction: "Chen's Family has so many companies, just ask Finn to put me in a company randomly."

Leah's idea is simple. It is to take advantage of Finn.

Before cutting ties with Finn, she must get enough benefits to make up for her losses in the past three years.

"How is it, Finn?"

"I'm not sure," Finn said lightly. He knew for sure what Leah was thinking, but Leah could not enter Chen's Family company.

Even if he can arrange, he will not let people like Leah into Chen's Family company.

"Stingy." Leah curled her lips, she didn't expect Finn to refuse her demand easily, but she will not give up.

Finn left the hospital at night.

"Finn, where are you now?" Davin's rough voice came through the phone.

"I'm at The People's Hospital."

"The People's Hospital? What are you doing there?" Davin asked in surprise.

"Something happened to my father-in-law and mother-in-law..." Finn explained.

"Yves? Is it him?" Davin asked with a frown. He seemed to have heard of Yves in the Warriors' League.

"Yeah." Finn nodded. Davin knew Yves's background, such as a Kaede's Martial Artist. Warriors' League should have checked earlier. It was reasonable to find Yves's name when they were checking Kaede's Background.

"Hmph, I don't know anything yet. But I will smash Yves after this fight end!" Davin had a sharp look in his eyes. He hates this kind of person like Yves the most. This time Kaede Matsushima came to Country C. Yves has done so many things for Kaede.

After this fight, Warriors' League must find Yves to liquidate!

It's okay to fawn on foreigners, but it's not okay to sell out Country C's superiority!

## **Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 499 The Phantom**

"Finn, I am looking for you this time because I have something for you." Davin Shi said solemnly.

Finn stunned: "What are you going to give me?"

"A sword."

"sword?"

"Yes, the sword used by the ancestors."

Ancestors? Garrett Xiao, Finn's master.

"Brother Shi, why are you giving me this sword?" Finn was even more puzzled.

"You have to ask Nan Gong alliance leader about this. He gave you this." Davin smiled.

Nan Gong alliance leader?

Finn was incredibly surprised; why did he give this sword?

If he remembered correctly, the person Davin said was Steven Nangong. He was one of the three Deputy leaders of the City Y Warriors' League headquarters. He was in charge of the Warriors' League punish department. Many things in the Warriors' League in Country C are decided by Steven Nangong.

The last time Golden Armor Sect leader Chandler was summoned to City Y, that was Steven Nangong secretly planned.

This time, why did Steven Nangong give him another sword? And it was the sword Garrett used.

"Haha, Finn, don't overthink it! Nan Gong alliance leader is giving you the sword. Because tomorrow is the gambling battle between City Z Chamber of Commerce and QS Chamber of Commerce, and you don't have the right weapon yet."

"It just happens that the ancestor's sword is idle in the Warriors' League Armory. Instead of letting this sword be there, it's better to let it go out and shine with you." Davin smiled heartily.

Garrett's sword had been idle for decades in the Warriors' League weapons arsenal. The last time it appeared outside was when Garrett

broke through the Martial Arts Grandmaster and reached the Hidden People's Association.

That time, Garrett used this sword to defeat the Hidden People's Association. One of the three giants of Country J, the martial arts field, dared not reappear for ten years.

Now that this sword appears again, it would naturally be used on the Hidden People's Association.

"Brother Davin, I understand what you mean, I am afraid I can't bear Master's sword now..." Finn smiled bitterly. Like the heirloom of the Warriors' League, Garrett's sword was extremely important to the Warriors' League. Meaning, if he took over this sword, he would take over Garrett's mission...

But who was Garrett?

He was one of the current Nine Martial Arts Masters. He broke through the Grandmaster in the dark and turbulent era of Country C, went to Country J alone, and defeated the Hidden People's Association, one of the three giants of Country J, the martial arts field.

The sword used by such a legend, was he really qualified to take this sword now?

What if he couldn't let the sword renew its glory?

"Finn, you have to believe in yourself. You are the last disciple of your ancestor. You are most qualified to use the sword of your ancestor." Davin's tone was severe. He understands Finn's meaning. Finn was afraid that he would reduce Garrett's reputation. In Davin's view, Finn's worries

were completely unnecessary. Although the QS Chamber of Commerce people were strong, Finn was by no means weak.

Finn was already a Master of Martial Arts at the age of twenty-five, which was more than 99% of geniuses.

The main reason Steven Nangong gave this sword was that he was very satisfied with Finn. Otherwise, even if Finn were Garrett's son, Steven Nangong would not give him the sword.

"Then please bring the sword over, Davin," Finn said. Davin's words gave him no reason to refuse again.

"Well, you wait for me for half an hour."

Half an hour later, Finn saw the sword sent by Davin.

This ancient sword was four feet long, with a clear and shiny body like a mirror.

What's more peculiar was that the ancient sword itself exudes a hint of chill, which could be felt a few meters away.

"The Phantom."

Davin smiled and said, "According to the ancestors, this sword's name is The Phantom. It is the work of an ancient swordsmith. Although it does not reach the level of Sacred-sword, it is also very sharp."

With that said, Davin waved at will and instantly cut a flying bee in half.

The cut in half of the bee was particularly smooth.

What was even more peculiar was that even if it was cut in half, the bee still buzzed with its remaining wings, as if it did not feel that it had been cut in half.

Finn's eyes narrowed instantly. Of course, he knew that it was not the bee's vitality that was tenacious, but The Phantom was too sharp!

Even cutting the bee in half, the bee did not feel the pain.

"Good sword!"

Finn subconsciously said. He had practiced swordsmanship, but he had never owned his sword. It was not that he didn't want to look for it, but that he couldn't find a sword that satisfied him.

Ordinary swords couldn't withstand his internal power and collapse directly.

Not hurt, hurt yourself first!

That was why Finn had never had his weapon.

The Phantom in front of ...

Naturally, it was qualified. First, The Phantom was forged with meteorites, and secondly, its creator was a famous swordsmith in ancient times.

The ancient sword he forged could be sold for hundreds of millions of yuan.

Especially the famous ancient sword-like The Phantom, even if it was several billion yuan, you couldn't buy it.

The Phantom was priceless!

"Brother Davin, thank you! Nan Gong alliance leader for me." Finn solemnly took over The Phantom from Davin. Although he hadn't met Steven Nangong, Steven Nangong gave him too much favor this time.

"Nan Gong alliance leader knows you would say that. He asked me to tell you. You don't need to thank him. You just need to use The Phantom to clean up the QS Chamber of Commerce." Davin smiled. Steven Nangong was a Warriors, One of the people who advocate fought in the League. He usually doesn't like people in Country J, the field of martial arts, so as long as there were people from Country J, he would find every way to fight against them.

In this gambling battle between the QS Chamber of Commerce and City Z Chamber of Commerce, if the QS Chamber of Commerce did not allow students from Hidden People's Association and Katana Saint to participate. Steven Nangong might not pay much attention. On the contrary, Steven Nangong would definitely intervene.

"By the way, Steven Nangong also asked me to tell you that although gambling is nominally just a friendly exchange activity organized by non-governmental organizations. It actually involves the two country's honor of the field of martial arts."

"Therefore, many people in the field of martial arts in the two countries will pay attention to this time's outcome. Besides, the government also attaches great importance to it. At that time, the Martial Arts' League may send someone over to supervise it in the name of maintaining order."



# Royal Dragon Husband - Chapter 500

## Prologue

"Finn, you must perform well. The better your performance in this fight, the more scared Chen's family are toward you." Davin solemnly instructed. He cannot directly participate in the faction disputes within Chen's Family. Still, he can stand on Finn's side and give him advice.

For Finn, this match is an excellent opportunity.

Although the name is the fight between two chambers of Commerce, in reality, the contest involves the two martial arts worlds and even the two countries' officials!

If Finn can make a blockbuster in this match, then he will get noticed by many people. At that time, it will be difficult for Chen's Family to messed up with Finn.

"Davin, don't worry, I will be cautious this time." Finn nodded solemnly. Even if Davin didn't tell him to, he would go all out for this fight.

It is for nothing but The Phantom!

"Well, caution is necessary, but you don't have to put too much pressure on yourself."

"For this battle, the City Z Chamber of Commerce has made a lot of preparations. The Qin's Family brought in The Sword Sect for the first day."

"That genius is indeed powerful. He is The Sword Sect's first wizard in 100 years. There are few rivals among his generation."

"City Z Chamber of Commerce prepared that genius to become a killer."

"So when the time comes, Hide your power as long as you can," Davin said in a deep voice, and the fact that Finn is a martial arts master will be too shocking for the world.

If the Japanese martial arts world knows that Country C has a 25-year-old Martial Arts Master, they will probably use half of their martial arts world's power to kill Finn.

Even in City C, there will be many Martial Artists that will try to kill Finn.

Fortunately, so far, only a few high-level officials in the Warriors' League knew that Finn is the Martial Arts Master. These senior executives who have followed Garrett were very loyal, so they will not ever spoil this information.

Especially at this moment, if they leak the news that Finn is a Martial Arts Master, The Japanese QS Chamber of Commerce might give up the match or Temporarily changed the rules.

They even might not let Finn Join the match because the Martial Arts Master is too strong for this kind of competition.

Strictly speaking, Finn is the biggest killer of the City Z Chamber of Commerce's match!

"Well, I try my best to control my strength in the realm of dark power." Finn smiled. Davin's words made him feel a lot more confident.

Initially, he was worried that the Martial Artist of the City Z Chamber of Commerce would lose to the QS Chamber of Commerce. And there

might be too much problem if he showed up, but Davin told him everything, which made him calmer.

"The Chu's family might have told you the rules of the fight. Both sides will send out ten Martial Artists, put them in order on the stage, and then start fighting."

"After the match, the loser will step down directly. The winner can choose to step down or stay on the stage and continue to fight with the next fighter..."

"Which Martial Artist is the last to stand on the stage, wins," Davin said.

"Where will the match take place?" Asked Finn.

"ML island."

"ML island?" Finn frowned. He had never heard of the island.

"An island in the middle of the sea." and Davin continued: "it doesn't belong to China or Japan. It was originally a small island that opened up for tourism. This time, it was rented by the QS chamber of Commerce for martial arts."

"Tomorrow, you and the other nine martial artists from the city Z chamber of commerce will be there together."

"Will you come over tomorrow?" Finn asked because the venue was in the middle of the sea, so he had to worry about whether the Japanese side would send killers to ambush? After all, ML island doesn't belong to both countries. If something happened, Country C couldn't help either.

Davin shook his head. "I won't be there tomorrow. I'm going to the warriors' League."

"However, deputy leader Zhang will be there tomorrow. Deputy leader Zhang is an official representative. If there is an emergency, you can find deputy leader Zhang."

"Okay."

As if he knew what Finn was worried about, Davin said with a smile:

"Don't worry. The Japanese side is not that crazy. Although this fight is important, the fight is nothing compared with the friendship between the two countries. The Japanese side will not do anything to you."

"I understand." Finn smiles. The Japanese will not attack him, But he guessed Country C would attack him.

Shortly after Davin left, Finn received a call from Chastity.

Chastity called Finn to talk about something related to the match.

In this fight, there are four martial artists from the Chu family. Now the other three warriors have arrived at Chu's mansion, and Finn is the one left.

After giving the Chastity a definite time, Finn went back to the hospital and told Maura to care.

According to Chastity, this fight will take at least three days. If you add in two days of sailing on the high seas, it will take five days.

In those five days, nobody knows what will happen.

Although today's Maura is a martial artist, the offended people are much stronger than those in Cangzhou. It's easy for these people to deal with a martial artist.

So Maura has to be careful.

After thinking about it, Finn took out his mobile phone and called Jonny.

"What's the matter, little boy?" At the other end of the phone, it was the passive voice of Jonny.

"Is Wen out already?" Finn asked directly. Among the four disciples of Jonny, Wen is the most powerful. Half a month ago, Wen said that he had signs of breaking through the middle of the Obscure period, so he began to close down. Don't know whether he has passed or not.

"He's out. What's the matter?"

"I want him to protect Maura secretly for a few days." Finn.

"Maura? Your wife? Where are you going?" Asked Jonny in surprise.

"To fight." Finn lightly smiled, "and you'll come with me."

"Hey, fight? I like it. "Jonny was interested.

"Send Wen over first. You will go to Chu's mansion with me later." Finn said he had to take Jonny with him on the trip to ML Island, which could be his most significant help in any irresistible danger.